

THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PĀLI LANGUAGE.

EDITED BY
HERMANN OLDENBERG.

VOL. V.
THE PARIVĀRA.

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1883.

Corrections

- 1,9 *for p̄atimokkhuddesāṇaṃ read p̄atimokkhuddesāṇaṃ*
2,5 *for s̄adhāraṇapaññati read s̄adhāraṇapaññatti*
6,9 *for paññato read paññatto*
13,28 *for sammutṭhāti read samutṭhāti*
17,6 *for ārabba read ārabbha*
39,18 *for gaṇabhojanaṃ read gaṇabhojanaṃ*
51,15 *for uppakkamivā read upakkamivā*
54,17 *for ekatopaññati read ekatopaññatti*
64,19 *for rājāgaram read rājāgāraṃ*
82,33 *for samghādiseso read samghādiseso*
83,12 *for samghādisesassa read samghādisesassa*
84,7 *for paṭigga etvā read paṭiggahetvā (defective printing)*
93,9 *for Mahavāgga read Mahāvagga*
110,38 *for paṭiññ. read paṭiññ.*
123,16 *for sammannāgatena read samannāgatena*
138,25 *for saṅkhaṃ read saṅkhaṃ*
155,9 *for sativiṇayo read sativinayo*
155,31 *for kiṇsamudayo read kiṇsamudayo*
183,36 *for sammannāgato read samannāgato*
217,6 *for paṭiganheyya read paṭiganheyya*

CONTENTS.

THE PARIVĀRA.

- I. MAHĀVIBHAṄGA. pp. 1-53.
- II. BHIKKHUNĪVIBHAṄGA. pp. 54-85.
- III. SAMUṬṬHĀNA. pp. 86-90.
- IV. ANANTARAPEYYĀLA. SAMATHABHEDA. pp. 91-113.
- V. KHANDHAKAPUCCHĀVĀRA. p. 114.
- VI. EKUTTARAKA. pp. 115-141.
- VII. UPOSATHĀDIVISSAJJANĀ. pp. 142-143.
- VIII. GĀTHĀSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 144-149.
- IX. ADHIKARAṆABHEDA. pp. 150-157.
- X. APARA GĀTHĀSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 158-159.
- XI. CODANĀKAṆḌA. pp. 160-162.
- XII. CŪLASAMGĀMA. pp. 163-165.
- XIII. MAHĀSAMGĀMA. pp. 166-171.

- XIV. KATHINABHEDA. pp. 172-179.
- XV. UPĀLIPAÑCAKA. pp. 180-206.
- XVI. SAMUTTHĀNA. pp. 207-209.
- XVII. GĀTHĀSAMGAṆIKA. pp. 210-215.
- XVIII. SEDAMOCAKAGĀTHĀ. pp. 216-219.
- XIX. THE FIVE VAGGAS. pp. 220-226.
-

Various Readings and Extracts from the Commentary of Buddhaghosa, pp. 227-232.

VINAYAPIṬAKAM.

PARIVĀRA.

I.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam pârâjikam kattha paññattam, kam ârabba, kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ, atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti, sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññatti, sâdhâraṇapaññatti asâdhâraṇapaññatti, ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññatti, pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesâṇam katthogadham katthapariyâpannam, katamena uddesena uddesam âgacchati, catunnam vipattinam katamâ vipatti, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katamo âpattikkhandho, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katihi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathânam katihi samathehi sammati, ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo, kiṃ tattha pâtimokkham kiṃ tattha adhipâtimokkham, kâ vipatti, kâ sampatti, kâ paṭipatti, kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ paṭhamam pârâjikam paññattam, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha ṭhitam, ke dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jānatâ passatâ arahatâ sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Sudinnam Kalandaputtam ârabba. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Sudinno Kalandaputto purâṇadutiyikâya methu-

nam dhammam paṭisevi, tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattīti ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo, anuppannapaññatti tasmim n'atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattīti sabbatthapaññatti. sādharma-paññatti asādhāraṇapaññattīti sādharma-paññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññattīti ubhatopaññatti. pañcannam pātimokkhuddesānam katthogadham katthapariyāpannan ti nidānogadham nidānapariyāpannam. katamena uddesena udde-sam āgacchatīti dutiyena uddesena udde-sam āgacchati. catunnam vipattinam katamā vipattīti silavipatti. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti pārājikāpattikkhandho. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhātīti ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhātī kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhātī na vācato. catunnam adhi-karaṇānam katamam adhikaraṇan ti āpattādhikaraṇam. sattannam samathānam katīhi samathehi sammatīti dvīhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca. ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo 'ti paññatti vinayo vibhatti abhivinayo. kim tattha pātimokkham kim tattha adhipātimokkhan ti paññatti pātimokkham vibhatti adhipātimokkham. kā vipattīti asaṃvaro vipatti. kā sampattīti saṃvaro sampatti. kā paṭipattīti na evarūpaṃ karissāmīti yāvajīvam āpānaḷikam samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu. kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamam pārājikam paññattan ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamam pārājikam paññattam saṃghasutṭhūṭāya saṃghaphāsutāya dummaṅkūnam puggalānam niggahāya pesalānam bhikkhūnam phāsuvihārāya ditṭhadhammikānam āsavānam saṃvarāya samparāyikānam āsavānam paṭighātāya appasannānam pasādāya pasannānam bhīyyobhāvāya saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayā-nuggahāya. ke sikkhantīti sekhā ca puthujjanakalyāṇakā ca sikkhanti. ke sikkhitasikkhā 'ti arahanto sikkhitasikkhā. kattha ṭhitan ti sikkhākāmesu ṭhitam. ke dhārentīti yesam vattati te dhārenti. kassa vacanan ti bhagavato vacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassa. kenābhatan ti paramparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva Sonako Siggavo tathā
Moggaliputtēna pañcamā ete Jambusirivhaye. |

tato Mahindo Itthiyo Uttiyo Sambalo tathā Bhaddanāmo
 ca paṇḍito
 ete nāgā mahāpaññā Jambudīpā idhāgatā, |
 vinayaṃ te vācayimsu piṭakaṃ Tambapañṇiyā.
 nikāye pañca vācesuṃ satta c' eva pakāraṇe. |
 tato Arittho medhāvī Tissadatto ca paṇḍito
 visārado Kālasumano thero ca Dīghanāmako Dīghasu-
 mano ca paṇḍito, |
 punar eva Kālasumano Nāgatthero ca Buddharakkhito
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī Devatthero ca paṇḍito, |
 punar eva Sumanō medhāvī vinaye ca visārado,
 bahussuto Cūlanāgo gajo va duppadhamsiyo, |
 Dhammapālitānāmo ca Rohaṇe sādhipūjito,
 tassa sisso mahāpañño Khemaṇāmo tipetakī |
 dīpe tārakarājā va paññāya atirocatha.
 Upatisso ca medhāvī Phussadevo mahākathī, |
 punar eva Sumanō medhāvī Pupphanāmo bahussuto
 mahākathī Mahāsīvo piṭake sabbatthakovidō, |
 punar eva Upāli medhāvī vinaye ca visārado,
 Mahānāgo mahāpañño saddhammavaṃsakovidō, |
 punar eva Abhayō medhāvī piṭake sabbatthakovidō,
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado, |
 tassa sisso mahāpañño Pupphanāmo bahussuto
 sāsanaṃ anurakkhanto Jambudīpe patitthito. |
 Cūlābhayo ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado
 Tissatthero ca medhāvī saddhammavaṃsakovidō |
 Cūladevo ca medhāvī vinaye ca visārado
 Sivatthero ca medhāvī vinaye sabbatthakovidō, |
 ete nāgā mahāpaññā vinayaññū maggakovidā
 vinayaṃ dīpe pakāsesuṃ piṭakaṃ Tambapañṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā . . . dutiyaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha
 paññattan ti Rājagahe paññattam. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Dhani-
 yaṃ kumbhakāraputtam ārabha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti
 Dhaniyo kumbhakāraputto rañño dārūni adinnaṃ ādiyi
 tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. chan-
 naṃ āpattisamutthānānaṃ katthi samutthānehi samutthātīti
 tīhi samutthānehi samutthātī, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca

samutṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti. ||2||

— pe — tatiyaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti sambahule bhikkhū ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti sambahulā bhikkhū aññamaññaṃ jīvitā voropesuṃ tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti. ||3||

— pa — catutthaṃ pārājikaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū gihīnaṃ aññamaññaṃ uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsimsu tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti. ||4||

cattāro pārājikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

methun'-ādinnādānañi ca manussaviggah'-uttari
pārājikāni cattāri chejjavatthu asaṃsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamivā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto, kaṃ ārabbhā, kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ . . . (see Pārāj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā upakkamivā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso paññatto, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhā, kattha ṭhitam, ke dhārenti, kassa vacanaṃ, kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamivā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Seyyasakaṃ ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti āyasmā Seyyasako hatthena upakkamivā asuciṃ mocesi tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattīti ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmिṃ n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññattīti sabbatthapaññatti. sādharmaṇapaññatti asādharmaṇapaññattīti asādharmaṇapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhato-paññattīti ekatopaññatti. pañcannaṃ . . . nidānogadham nidānapariyāpannaṃ . . . tatiyena uddesena uddesaṃ

āgacchati . . . sīlavipatti . . . saṃghādiseso āpattikkhandho . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . dvīhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca . . . (see Pārāj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā upakkamitvā asuciṃ mocentassa saṃghādiseso paññatto 'ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā up. as. moc. saṃghādiseso paññatto saṃghasutṭhūyā . . . vinayānuggahāya. ke sikkhantīti sekhā ca . . . piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena mātugāmena saddhiṃ kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti. āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmena saddhiṃ kāyasamsaggaṃ samāpajji tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. || 2 ||

— pa — mātugāmaṃ duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ ārabbhā. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti. āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmaṃ duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsi tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 3 ||

— pa — mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇaṃ bhāsantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ ārabbhā . . . āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇaṃ abhāsi . . . (see § 3). || 4 ||

— pa — sañcarittaṃ samāpajantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ ārabbhā . . . āyasmā Udāyi sañcarittaṃ samāpajji . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na

vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||5||

— pe — saññācīkāya kuṭim kārāpentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Ālavīyā paññatto . . . Ālavake bhikkhū ārabha . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū saññācīkāya kuṭiyo kārāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

— pa — mahallakam vihāram kārāpentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . āyasantam Channam ārabha . . . āyasmā Channo vihāravatthum sodhento aññataram cetiyarukkham chedāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||7||

— la — bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhū ārabha . . . Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasantam Dabham Mallaputtam amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamsesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

— la — bhikkhum aññabhāgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesamattam upādāya pārājikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhū ārabha . . . Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasantam Dabham Mallaputtam aññabhāgiyassa . . . anuddhamsesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

— la — saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . Devadattam ārabha . . . Devadatto samaggassa saṃghassa bhedāya parakkami . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||10||

— la — bhedānuvattakānam bhikkhūnam yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantānam saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū Devadattassa saṃghabhedāya parakkamantassa anuvattakā ahesum vaggavādakā . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena . . . ||11||

— la — dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhā-

sanāya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo bhikkhūhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno attānaṃ avacaniyaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena . . . ||12||

— la — kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvattiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . Assajipunabbasuke bhikkhū ārabba . . . Assajipunabbasukā bhikkhū saṃghena pabbājanīyakammakatā bhikkhū chandagāmitā dosagāmitā mohagāmitā bhayagāmitā pāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena . . . ||13||

terasa saṃghādisesā niṭṭhitā. tassa uddānaṃ :

visatṭhi, kāyasamsaggaṃ, duṭṭhullaṃ, atakāmañ ca,
sañcarittaṃ, kuṭi c' eva, vihāro ca, amūlakam, |
kiñcidesañ ca, bhedo ca, tath' eva anuvattakā,
dubbacāṃ, kuladūsañ ca : saṃghādisesā terasā 'ti. |

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamo aniyato kattha paññatto, kaṃ ārabba, kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ, . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto . . . kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭhamo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaṃ Udāyiyā ārabba. kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ ti āyasmā Udāyiyā mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho paṭicchanne āsane alaṃkammaṇiye nisajjaṃ kappesi tasmīṃ vatthusmiṃ. atthi tattha . . . (see Saṃghād. 1) . . . catutthena uddesena uddesaṃ āgacchati. catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ katamā vipattīti siyā sīlavipattī siyā ācāravipattī. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti siyā pārājikāpattikkhandho siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandho siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandho. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhātīti ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhātīti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhātīti na vācato . . . āpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . tīhi samathehi sammati, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavattārahakena ca . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto

'ti dasa atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto samghasutṭhūṭāya . . . vinayānuggahāya. ke sikkhantīti sekhā ca . . . piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . dutiyo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyim ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmena saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi tasmim vatthusmin ti. atthi tattha . . . (see Aniyata 1) . . . katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti siyā samghādisesāpattikkhandho siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandho. channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ katīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhātīti tihi samutṭhānehi samutṭhātīti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhātīti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhātīti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhātīti . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. || 2 ||

dve aniyatā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

alamkammaṇiyañ c' eva tath' eva ca, na h' eva kho :
aniyatā supaññattā buddhaseṭṭhena tādinā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . atirekacāvaraṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattaṃ. kam ārabhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekacāvaraṃ dhāresuṃ tasmim vatthusmim. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamutṭhānānaṃ dvīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhātīti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutṭhātīti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhātīti. || 1 ||

— la — ekarattaṃ ticāvarena vippavasantassa nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ hatthe cāvaraṃ nikkhipivā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ . . . (see Nissaggiya 1). || 2 ||

— la — akālacāvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsam atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū akālacāvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsam atikkāmesu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ . . . || 3 ||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā purānacāvaraṃ dhovā-

pentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvathiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya
 bhikkhuniyā purāṇacivaraṃ dhovāpesi . . . ekā paññatti.
 channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 uṭṭhāti. || 4 ||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṃ paṭi-
 gaṇhantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya
 bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṃ paṭiggahehi . . . ekā paññatti
 ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 5 ||

— la — aññātakam gahapatim vā gahapatānim vā cīvaraṃ
 viññāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvathiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā
 Upanando Sakyaputto aññātakam setṭhiputtaṃ cīvaraṃ
 viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi
 samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 6 ||

— la — aññātakam gahapatim vā gahapatānim vā tadutta-
 rim cīvaraṃ viññāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvathiyā
 paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabba-
 ggiyā bhikkhū na mattaṃ jānitvā bahum cīvaraṃ viññā-
 pesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 uṭṭhāti. || 7 ||

— gha — pubbe appavāritena aññātakam gahapatikam
 upasaṃkamtivā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .
 Sāvathiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sākya-
 puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe
 appavārito aññātakam gahapatikam upasaṃkamtivā cīvare
 vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. || 8 ||

— la — pubbe appavāritena aññātake gahapatike upa-
 saṃkamtivā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .
 Sāvathiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sākya-
 puttaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe
 appavārito aññātake gahapatike upasaṃkamtivā cīvare
 vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. || 9 ||

— la — atirekatikkhattum codanāya atirekachakkhattum
 thānena cīvaraṃ abhinipphādentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . .

Sāvattھیyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto upāsakena ajuṇho bhante āgamehīti vuccamāno nāgasesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 10 ||

kāthinavaggo paṭhamo.

— la — kosiyamissakaṃ santhatam kārāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Ālavīyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kosiyakārake upasamkamitvā evam āhamsu : bahū āvuso kosakārake pacatha, ambhākam pi dassatha, mayam pi icchāma kosiyamissakaṃ santhatam kātun ti . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 11 ||

— la — suddhakālakānaṃ eḷakalomānaṃ santhatam kārāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Vesāliyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū suddhakālakānaṃ eḷakalomānaṃ santhatam kārāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 12 ||

— la — anādiyivā tulaṃ odātānaṃ tulaṃ gocariyānaṃ navam santhatam kārāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū thokañ ñeva odātam ante ādiyivā tath' eva suddhakālakānaṃ eḷakalomānaṃ santhatam kārāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 13 ||

— la — anuvassam santhatam kārāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū anuvassam santhatam kārāpesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 14 ||

— la — anādiyivā purāṇasanthatassa sāmantā sugatavi-datthim navam nisīdanasanthatam kārāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū santhatāni ujjhivā āraññakaṅgam piṇḍapātikaṅgam paṃsukūlikaṅgam samādiyimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 15 ||

— la — eḷakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu eḷakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanaṃ atikkāmesi . . . ekā paññatti

. . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||16||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā eḷakalomāni dhovāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aññātikāhi bhikkhunīhi eḷakalomāni dhovāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 17 ||

— pa — rūpiyaṃ paṭigaṇhantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto rūpiyaṃ paṭiggahehi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||18||

— la — nānappakāraṃ rūpiyaṃvohāraṃ samāpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nānappakāraṃ rūpiyaṃvohāraṃ samāpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 19 ||

— la — nānappakāraṃ kayavikkayaṃ samāpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto paribbājakena saddhiṃ kayavikkayaṃ samāpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||20||

kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

— la — atirekapattaṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekapattaṃ dhāresuṃ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||21||

— la — ūnapanābandhanena pattena aññaṃ navaṃ pattaṃ cetāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamattakena pi bhinnena appamattakena pi khaṇḍena vilikhitamattena pi bahū patte viññāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||22||

— la — bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule

bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaṃ atikkāmesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. || 23 ||

— la — atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacīvaram pariyesantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacīvaram pariyesimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 24 ||

bhikkhussa sāmam cīvaram datvā kupitena anattamanena acchindantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sāmam cīvaram datvā kupito anattamano acchindi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 25 ||

— la — sāmam suttaṃ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaram vāyāpentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sāmam suttaṃ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaram vāyāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 26 ||

— la — pubbe appavāritena aññātakagahapatikassa tantavāye upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe appavārito aññātakagahapatikassa tantavāye upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappaṃ āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 27 ||

— la — accekacīvaram paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayaṃ atikkāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū accekacīvaram paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayaṃ atikkāmesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. || 28 ||

— la — tiṇṇam cīvarānaṃ aññātaraṃ cīvaram antaraghare nikkhipitvā atirekachāraṭṭam vippavasantassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū tiṇṇam cīvarānaṃ aññātaraṃ cīvaram antaraghare nikkhipitvā atirekachāraṭṭam vippavasimsu

. . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti
kaṭhinake. ||29||

— la — jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ attano pari-
ṇāmentassa nissaggiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ attano pariṇāmesuṃ
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṃsa nissaggiyā pāc. n. tass' uddānaṃ:

das', ekaratti, māso ca, dhovanañ ca, paṭiggaho,
aññātakañ ca, uddissa, ubhinnaṃ, dūtakena ca,|
kosiyā, suddha-dve bhāgā, chabbassāni, nisīdanāṃ,
dve ca lomāni, uggaṇhe, ubho nānappakārakā,|
dve ca pattāni, bhesajjaṃ, vassikā, dānapañcamāṃ,
sāmāṃ, vāyāpan', acceko, sāsaṅkaṃ, saṃghikena cā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-
buddhena sampajānamusāvāde pācittiyā kattha paññattan
ti Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Hatthakaṃ
Sakyaputtaṃ ārabba. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Hatthako
Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhiṃ sallapento avajānitvā paṭijāni
paṭijānitvā avajāni tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti.
channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti,
siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||1||

omasavāde pācittiyā . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
pesalehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ bhaṇḍentā pesale bhikkhū
omasimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
muṭṭhāti. ||2||

bhikkhupesūñṇe pācittiyā . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ
. . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādā-
pannānaṃ pesuññānaṃ upasaṃharimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . .
tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

anupasaṃpannaṃ padaso dhammaṃ vācentassa pācittiyā
. . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū upāsake padaso dhammaṃ

vācesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. || 4 ||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam saḥaseyyam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Ālavīyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū anupasampannena saḥaseyyam kappesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. || 5 ||

mātugāmena saḥaseyyam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Anuruddham ārabba . . . āyasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena saḥaseyyam kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. || 6 ||

mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam desentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Udāyim ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmassa dhammam desesi . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti padasodhamme. || 7 ||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam bhūtam ārocentassa pācittiyam . . . Vesāliyā paññattam . . . Vaggumudātīriye bhikkhū ārabba . . . Vaggumudātīriyā bhikkhū gihīnam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vaṇṇam bhāsimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato. || 8 ||

bhikkhussa duṭṭhullāpattim anupasampannassa ārocentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhussa duṭṭhullāpattim anupasampannassa ārocesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti — la —. || 9 ||

pathaviṃ khanantassa pācittiyam . . . Ālavīyā paññattam . . . Ālavake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū pathaviṃ khanimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti — la —. || 10 ||

musāvādavaggo paṭhamo.

bhūtagâmapâtabyatâya pâcittiyam . . . Āḷaviyâ paññattam . . . Āḷavake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Āḷavakâ bhikkhū rukkham chindimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

aññavādake vihesake pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmâ Channo saṃghamaññe āpattiyâ anuyuññiyamāno aññen' aññaṃ paṭi-cari . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||12||

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pâcittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Dabbaṃ Mallaputtaṃ bhikkhū ujjhāpesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||13||

saṃghikaṃ mañcaṃ vâ piṭhaṃ vâ bhisim vâ kocchaṃ vâ ajjhokāse santharivâ anuddharivâ anāpucchâ pakkamantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhū saṃghikaṃ senāsanaṃ ajjhokāse santharivâ anuddharivâ anāpucchâ pakkamimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||14||

saṃghike vihāre seyyam santharivâ anuddharivâ anāpucchâ pakkamantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhū saṃghike vihāre seyyam santharivâ anuddharivâ anāpucchâ pakkamimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||15||

saṃghike vihāre jānaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyam kappesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||16||

bhikkhum kupitena anattamanena saṃghikâ vihārâ nikkadḍhantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sāvattiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhū kupitâ anattamanâ bhikkhū saṃghikâ vihārâ

nikkaḍḍhiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 17 ||

saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakaṃ mañcaṃ vā pīṭhaṃ vā abhinisīdantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakaṃ mañcaṃ sahasā abhinisīdi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. || 18 ||

dvittipariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā taduttariṃ adhiṭṭhabantassa pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo katapariyositaṃ vihāraṃ punappunaṃ chādāpesi punappunaṃ limpāpesi, atibhāriko vihāro paripati . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 19 ||

jānaṃ sappānakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ vā mattikaṃ vā siñcantassa pācittiyam . . . Ālaviyā paññattaṃ . . . Ālavake bhikkhū ārabba . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappānakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ pi mattikaṃ pi siñciṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 20 ||

bhūtagāmaṃ dutiyo.

asammataṃ bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū asammataṃ bhikkhuniyo ovaḍiṃsu tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattīti ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmim n' atthi . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. || 21 ||

atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Cūlapanthaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Cūlapanthaṃ atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti padasodhamme. || 22 ||

bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantassa pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhī-

kkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovaḍiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||23||

āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantīti bhaṇantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantīti bhaṇiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||24||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram dentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram adāsi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram sibbentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Udāyim ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram sibbesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim saṃvidhāya ekam nāvaṃ abhirūhimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||28||

jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Devadattam ārabha . . . Devadatto jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam paribhuñji . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||29||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappentassa pácittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Udāyim ārabha . . . āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vácato. ||30||

ovádavaggo tatiyo.

taduttarim āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjantassa pácittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||31||

gaṇabhojane pácittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Devadattam ārabha . . . Devadatto saporiso kulesu viññāpetvā viññāpetvā bhuñji . . . ekā paññatti satta anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||32||

paramparabhojane pácittiyam . . . Vesāliyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||33||

dvittipattapūre pūve paṭiggahetvā taduttarim paṭigaṇhantassa pácittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||34||

bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittam khādaniyam vā bhojaniam vā bhuñjantassa pácittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||35||

bhikkhum bhuttāvim pavāritam anatirittena khādaniyena vā bhojanienā vā abhihaṭṭum pavārentassa pácittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttāvim pavāritam anatirittena bhojanienā abhihaṭṭum pavāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||36||

vikāle khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle bhojanaṃ bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||37||

sannidhikāraṃ khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasantaṃ Belatṭhasīsaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Belatṭhasīso sannidhikāraṃ bhojanaṃ bhuñji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||38||

paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjantassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||39||

adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āhārentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Vesāliyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu adinnaṃ mukhadvāraṃ āhāraṃ āhāresi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Vesāliyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Ānando aññatarissā paribbājikāya ekaṃ maññamāno dve pūve adāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||41||

bhikkhuṃ eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavissāma 'ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhuṃ eh' āvuso gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavissāma 'ti tassa adāpetvā uyyojesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjaṃ kappentassa pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjaṃ kappesi . . . ekā

paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||43||

mâtugâmena saddhiṃ raho paṭicchanne âsane nisajjaṃ kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhiṃ raho paṭicchanne âsane nisajjaṃ kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||44||

mâtugâmena saddhiṃ eko ekâya raho nisajjaṃ kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mâtugâmena saddhiṃ eko ekâya raho nisajjaṃ kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||45||

nimantitena sabhattena santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anâpucchâ purebhattaṃ pacchâbhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ âpajjantassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattaṃ . . . âyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyaputtaṃ ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ pacchâbhattaṃ kulesu cārittaṃ âpajji . . . ekâ paññatti catasso anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||46||

taduttariṃ bhesajjaṃ viññâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû Mahânâmena Sakkena ajuṇho bhante âgamethâ 'ti vuccamânâ nâgamesuṃ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||47||

uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya gacchantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanâya agamaṃsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||48||

atirekatirattaṃ senâya vasantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû atirekatirattaṃ senâya vasimṣu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||49||

uyyodhikaṃ gacchantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ

paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyodhikam agamaṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||50||

acelakavaggo pañcamo.

surāmerayapāne pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Sāgataṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Sāgato majjaṃ pivi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||51||

aṅgulipatodake pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhum aṅgulipatodakena hāsesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||52||

udake hāsadhamme pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū Aciravatiyā nadiyā uduke kiḷiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||53||

anādariye pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Channaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Channo anādariyam akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||54||

bhikkhum bhimsāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhum bhimsāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||55||

jotiṃ samādahitvā visibbentassa pācittiyam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū jotiṃ samādahitvā visibbesum . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||56||

oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū rājānam pi passitvā na mattam jānitvā nhāyimsu . . . ekā paññatti cha anupaññattiyo. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattīti padesapaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||57||

anādiyivā tiṇṇaṃ dubbannaṅkaraṇānaṃ aññataraṃ dubba-
 ṅkaraṇaṃ navamaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyamaṃ . . .
 Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabba
 . . . sambahulā bhikkhū attano cīvaraṃ na sañjānimsu . . .
 ekā paññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ dvihi sam-
 uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti eḷakalomake. ||58||

bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmā-
 ñerassa vā sāmāneriyā vā sāmamaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā
 apaccuddhāraṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyamaṃ . . . Sā-
 vatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Upanandaṃ Sakyap-
 puttaṃ ārabba . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhi-
 kkhussa sāmamaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccuddhāraṃ pari-
 bhūñji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti
 kaṭhinake. ||59||

bhikkhussa pattaṃ vā cīvaraṃ vā nisīdanaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ
 vā kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidhentaṃ pācittiyamaṃ . . . Sā-
 vatthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . .
 chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ pattaṃ pi cīvaraṃ pi
 apanidhesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. ||60||

surāmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

sañcicca paṇamaṃ jīvitā voropentassa pācittiyamaṃ . . .
 Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Udāyimaṃ ārabba
 . . . āyasmā Udāyi sañcicca paṇamaṃ jīvitā voropesi . . . ekā
 paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||61||

jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ paribhuñjantassa pācittiyamaṃ
 . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
 ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ
 udakaṃ paribhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi sam-
 uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||62||

jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya
 ukkoṭentassa pācittiyamaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . .
 chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
 jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya
 ukkoṭesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 uṭṭhāti. ||63||

bhikkhussa jānaṃ duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādentassa
 pācittiyamaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhi-

kkhum ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānaṃ dutṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||64||

jānaṃ ūnavīsativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādentassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū jānaṃ ūnavīsativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||65||

jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||66||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhiṃ saṃvidhāya ekaddhānamaggaṃ paṭipajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||67||

pāpikāya ditṭhiyā yāvattiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhum gaddhabādhipubbaṃ ārabha . . . Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabādhipubbo pāpikāya ditṭhiyā yāvattiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||68||

jānaṃ tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akatānudhammena taṃ ditṭhiṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhiṃ saṃbhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathāvādinā Ariṭṭhena bhikkhunā akatānudhammena taṃ ditṭhiṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhiṃ saṃbhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||69||

jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpentassa pācittiyam Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ

Kaṇḍakam samanuddesaṃ upalāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti
. . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||70||

sappānakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhūhi sahadhammikam vuccamānena na tāvāhaṃ
āvuso etasmim sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva nāññaṃ bhi-
kkhuṃ byattam vinayadharam paripucchāmīti bhaṇantassa
pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantaṃ
Channaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Channo bhikkhūhi saha-
dhammikam vuccamāno na tāvāhaṃ . . . paripucchāmīti bhaṇi
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||71||

vinayaṃ vivaṇṇentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā pañ-
ñattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabba-
ggiyā bhikkhū vinayaṃ vivaṇṇesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . .
tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||72||

mohanake pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
mohesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
uṭṭhāti. ||73||

bhikkhussa kupitena anattamanena pahāraṃ dentassa
pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye
bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anatta-
manā bhikkhūnaṃ pahāraṃ adamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . .
ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhāti na vācato. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupitena anattamanena talasattikam uggi-
rantassa pācittiyam . . . (see § 74; instead of pahāraṃ
adamsu read talasattikam uggirimsu). ||75||

bhikkhuṃ amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamsentassa
pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye
bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ
amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamsesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti
. . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkucam upadahantassa pācittiyam
. . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ sañcicca
kukkucam upadahimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||77||

bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍanaajātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādā-

pannānaṃ upassutim tiṭṭhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivādāpannānaṃ upassutim tiṭṭhamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||78||

dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dhammikānaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkamantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu saṃghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā utṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||80||

samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ āpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||81||

jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇāmesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo aṭṭhāmo.

pubbe appaṭṭisaṃviditena rañño antepuraṃ pavisantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattھیyā paññattaṃ . . . āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ ārabha . . . āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pāvīsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||83||

ratanam uggaṇhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattھیyā pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññataro bhikkhu ratanam uggahehi . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vikāle gāmaṃ pāvisimsu . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||85||

aṭṭhimayam vā dantamayam vā visāṇamayam vā sūcigharam kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā bahū sūcighare viññāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||86||

pamañātikkantam mañcam vā piṭham vā kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto uce mañce sayi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||87||

mañcam vā piṭham vā tūlonaddham kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi piṭham pi tūlonaddham kārāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||88||

pamañātikkantam nisīdanam kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamañikāni nisīdanāni dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||89||

pamañātikkantam kaṇḍupaṭicchādīṃ kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamañikāyo kaṇḍupaṭicchādiyo dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||90||

pamañātikkantam vassikasātikam kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamañikāyo vassikasātikāyo dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||91||

sugatacīvarappamāṇam cīvaram kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Nandam ārabha . . . āyasmā Nando sugatacīvarappamāṇam cīvaram dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. dvenavuti pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

musā, omasa-pesuññe, pada-seyyā ca itthiyo aññatra viññunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā, | bhūtam, aññāya, ujjhāyi, mañco, seyyā ca vuccati, pubba-nikkadḍhan'-āhacca, dvāram, sappānakena ca, | asammatā, atthaṃgate, upassay'-āmisena ca, | dade, sibbe, vidhānena, nāvā, bhuñjeyya, ekato, | piṇḍam, gaṇam, param, pūvam, pavārito, pavāritam, vikālam, sannidhi, khīram, dantapoṇena te dasa, | acelak'-ānupakhajja, paṭicchannam, rahena ca, nimantito, paccayehi, senā, vasan', uyyodhikam, | surā, aṅguli, hāso ca, anādariyam ca, bhimsanā, joti, nhānena, dubbaṇṇe, sāmam, apanidhena ca, | sañcico', udaka-kammā ca, duṭṭhullam, ūnavīsati, theyya-itthi, avadesam, samvāse, nāsitena ca, | sahadhammika-vilekhā, moho, pahāren', uggire, amūlakañ ca, sañcicca, sossāmi, khīya-pakkame, samghena cīvaram datvā, parināmeyya puggale, | raññāñ ca, ratanam, santam, sūci, mañco ca, tūlikā, nisīdanam, kaṇḍuchhādi, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti. |

tesam vaggānam uddānam :

musā, bhūtā ca, ovādo, bhojan'-ācelakena ca, surā, sappāpakā, dhammo, rājavaggena te navā 'ti. |

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjantassa pāṭidesaniyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabha . . . aññatara bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam pavitṭhāya hatthato āmisam paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi

samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||1||

bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjantassa pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivāresuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjantassa pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||3||

āraññakesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditam khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjantassa pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū ārāme core paṭivasante nārocesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

cattāro pāṭidesaniyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ:

aññātikāya, vosāsaṃ, sekha-āraññakena ca pāṭidesaniyā cattāro sambuddhena pakāsītā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambentena nivāsentassa dukkaṭam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū purato pi pacchato pi olambentā nivāsesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||1||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca purato vā pacchato vā olambentena pārupantassa dukkaṭam . . . (see § 1; instead of nivāsesuṃ read pārupimsu.) ||2||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca kāyaṃ vivarivā antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭam . . . (as before.) ||3||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca kāyaṃ vivarivā antaraghare nisī-
dantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||4||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā kilāpentena
antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||5||

anād. p. hatthaṃ vā pādaṃ vā kilāpentena antaraghare
nisīdantassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||6||

anād. p. taṃ taṃ olokontena antaraghare gacchantassa
(. . . nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||7. 8||

anād. p. ukkhittakāya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

anād. p. ujjhaggikāya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ
. . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhū mahāhasitaṃ hasantā antaraghare gacchiṃsu (. . .
nisīdiṃsu . . .) . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena
samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||11. 12||

anād. p. uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontena antaraghare
gacchantassa (. . . nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . chabba-
ggiyā bhikkhū uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ karontā antaraghare
gacchiṃsu (. . . nisīdiṃsu . . .) . . . (see § 11). ||13. 14||

anād. p. kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-
uṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||15. 16||

anād. p. bāhuppacālakam . . . (see § 15). ||17. 18||

anād. p. sīsappacālakam . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anād. p. khambakatena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . .
nisīdantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||21. 22||

anād. p. oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisī-
dantassa . . .) dukkaṭaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
sasīsam pārupivā antaraghare gacchiṃsu (. . . nisīdiṃsu
. . .) . . . ||23. 24||

anād. p. ukkuṭikāya antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭaṃ
. . . ||25||

anād. p. pallatthikāya antaraghare nisīdantassa dukkaṭaṃ
. . . ||26||

anâd. p. asakkaccam piṇḍapâtam paṭiṅṅantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||27||

anâd. p. tahaṃ tahaṃ olokentena piṇḍapâtam paṭiṅṅantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||28||

anâd. p. sūpaṇ ñeva bahum paṭiṅṅantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||29||

anâd. p. thūpikatam piṇḍapâtam paṭiṅṅantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. p. asakkaccam (. . . tahaṃ tahaṃ olokentena . . . tahaṃ tahaṃ omasitvā) piṇḍapâtam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||31-33||

anâd. p. sūpaṇ ñeva bahum bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||34||

anâd. p. thūpakato omaddivā piṇḍapâtam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||35||

anâd. p. sūpam vā byañjanam vā odanena paṭicchādentassa dukkaṭam . . . ||36||

anâd. p. sūpam vā odanam vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||37||

anâd. p. ujjhānasaññino paresam pattam olokentassa dukkaṭam. ekā paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||38||

anâd. p. mahantam kabaḷam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||39||

anâd. p. dīgham ālopam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||40||

piṇḍapâtavaggo catuttho.

anâd. p. anāhate kabaḷe mukhadvāram vivarantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||41||

anâd. p. bhuñjamānena sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||42||

anâd. p. sakabaḷena mukhena byāharantassa dukkaṭam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū

ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sakabaḷena mukhena byâharim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||43||

anād. p. piṇḍukkhepakam̄ (. . . kabaḷāvacchedakam̄ . . . avagaṇḍakāarakam̄ . . . hatthaniddhunakam̄ . . . sitthāva-kāarakam̄ . . . jivhānicchāarakam̄ . . . capucapukāarakam̄ . . .) bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam̄. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||44-50||
kabaḷavaggo pañcamo.

anād. p. surusurukāarakam̄ bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam̄ . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam̄ . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû surusurukāarakam̄ khīram̄ pivim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||51||

anād. p. hatthanillehakam̄ (. . . pattanillehakam̄ . . . oṭṭhanillehakam̄ . . .) bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam̄. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||52-54||

anād. p. sāmisenā hatthenā pāniyathālakam̄ paṭigaṇhan-tassa dukkaṭam̄ . . . Bhaggesu paññattam̄ . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sāmisenā hatthenā pāniyathālakam̄ paṭiggahesum̄ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||55||

anād. p. sasitthakam̄ pattadhovanam̄ antaraghare chaḍḍen-tassa dukkaṭam̄ . . . Bhaggesu paññattam̄ . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sasitthakam̄ pattadhovanam̄ antaraghare chaḍḍesum̄ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti . . . ||56||

anād. p. chattapāṇissa dhammam̄ desetassa dukkaṭam̄ . . . Sāvattihiyâ paññattam̄ . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû chattapāṇissa dhammam̄ desesum̄ . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. ||57||

anād. p. daṇḍapāṇissa (. . . satthapāṇissa . . . âvudha-pāṇissa . . .) dhammam̄ desetassa dukkaṭam̄. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato. ||58-60||

surusuruvaggo chattho.

anād. p. pâdukârûḷhassa (. . . upāhanârûḷhassa . . . yāna-gatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikāya nisinnussa

. . . vetṭhitasāsassa . . . oḡuṇṭhitasāsassa . . .) dhammaṃ desentassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . (*as before.*) ||61-67||

anād. p. chamāyaṃ nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa (. . . nīce āsane nisīditvā uce āsane nisinnassa . . . ṭhiteṇa nisinnassa . . . pacchato gacchantena purato gacchantassa . . . uppaṭhena gacchantena paṭhena gacchantassa . . .) dhammaṃ desentassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||68-72||

anād. p. ṭhiteṇa uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā karontassa dukkaṭaṃ. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||73||

anād. p. harite uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā khelaṃ vā karontassa dukkaṭaṃ . . . ||74||

anādariyaṃ paṭicca uḍaḱe uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā khelaṃ vā karontassa dukkaṭaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattihiyā paññattam. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbhā. kismim vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uḍaḱe uccāraṃ pi passāvaṃ pi khelaṃ pi akaṃsu tasmim vatthusmim. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||75||

pāḍukavaggo sattamo. pañcasattati sekhiyā niṭṭhitā.

Mahāvibhaṅge katthapaññattivāro niṭṭhito. tass' uddānaṃ:

parimaṇḍalaṃ, paṭicchannaṃ, susaṃvut' - okkhittacakkhunā,

ukkhittojjhaggikā, saddo, tayo c' eva pacālanā, |
khambhaṃ, oḡuṇṭhito c' eva, kuṭi, pallatthikāya ca,
sakkaccaṃ, pattasaññi ca, samasūpaṃ, samatitthikaṃ, |
sakkaccaṃ, pattasaññi ca, sapadānaṃ, samasūpakaṃ,
thūpakato, paṭicchannaṃ, viññatt', ujjhānasaññinā, |
na mahantaṃ, maṇḍalaṃ, dvāraṃ, sabbahatthaṃ, na
byāhare,

ukkhepo, chedanā, gaṇḍo, dhunaṃ, sitthāvākāraṃ, |
jivhānicchārakaṃ c' eva, capucapu, surusuru,

hattho, patto ca, oṭṭho ca, sāmisaṃ, sitthakena ca, |
 chattapāṇissa saddhammaṃ na desenti tathāgatā,
 evaṃ eva daṇḍapāṇissa, sattha-āvudhapāṇinaṃ, |
 pâdukâ, upâhanâ c' eva, yâna-seyyâgatassa ca,
 pallatthikânisinnassa, veṭṭhitogunṭhitassa ca, |
 chamâ, nîcâsane, ṭhâne, pacchato, uppathena ca,
 ṭhitakena na kâtabbamaṃ, harite udakamhi câ 'ti. |

tesaṃ vaggânaṃ uddânaṃ :

parimaṇḍalaṃ, ujjhaggi, khambhamaṃ, piṇḍamaṃ tath' eva ca,
 kabalâ, surusuru ca, pâdukena ca sattamâ 'ti. ||1||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati.
 methunaṃ dh. p. tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite sarîre
 methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, âpatti pārâjikassa. ye-
 bhuyyena khayite sarîre methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati,
 âpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchupantaṃ aṅga-
 jâtaṃ paveseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. methunaṃ dhammaṃ
 paṭisevanto imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnaṃ âdiyanto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. adinnaṃ âdi-
 yanto tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. pañcamâsakamaṃ vâ atireka-
 pañcamâsakamaṃ vâ agghanakamaṃ adinnaṃ theyyasamkhâtaṃ
 âdiyati, âpatti pārâjikassa. atirekamâsakamaṃ vâ ûnapañcamâ-
 sakamaṃ vâ agghanakamaṃ adinnaṃ theyy. âd., âpatti thullacca-
 yassa. mâsakamaṃ vâ ûnamâsakamaṃ vâ agghanakamaṃ ad. theyy.
 âd., âpatti dukkaṭassa. adinnaṃ âdiyanto imâ tisso âpattiyo
 âpajjati. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggamaṃ jîvitâ voropento . . . tisso
 âpattiyo âpajjati. manussaṃ odissa opâtaṃ khaṇati papatitvâ
 marissatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. papatite dukkhâ vedanâ
 uppajjati, âpatti thullaccayassa. marati, âpatti pārâjikassa.
 sañcicca . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantaṃ abhûtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapanto . . .
 tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. pâpiccho icchâpakato asantaṃ abh.
 utt. ullapati, âpatti pārâjikassa. yo te vihâre vasati so bhi-
 kkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati, paṭivijânantassa âpatti thullacca-
 yassa, na paṭivijânantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa. asantaṃ . . .
 imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

cattâro pārâjikâ niṭṭhitâ.

upakkamitvâ asuciṃ mocento tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ceteti upakkamati muccati, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. ceteti upakkamati na muccati, âpatti thullaccayassa. payoge dukkaṭam. || 1 ||

mâtugâmena saddhiṃ kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanto tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 2 ||

mâtugâmam dutṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsento tisso âp. âp.; vaccamaggam passâvamaggam âdissa vaṇṇam pi bhaṇati avaṇṇam pi bhaṇati, âp. saṃgh.; vaccamaggam passâvamaggam ṭhapetvâ adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam âdissa vaṇṇam pi bh. avaṇṇam pi bh., âp. thull.; kâyapaṭibaddham âdissa . . . pi bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 3 ||

attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇam bhâsento tisso âp. âp.; mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇam bhâsati, âp. saṃgh.; paṇḍakassa santike att. v. bhâsati, âp. thull.; tiracchânagatassa santike att. v. bhâsati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 4 ||

sañcarittam samâpajjanto tisso âp. âp.; paṭigaṇhâti vîmaṃsati paccâharati, âp. saṃgh.; paṭigaṇhâti vîmaṃsati na paccâharati, âp. thull.; paṭigaṇhâti na vîmaṃsati na paccâharati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 5 ||

saññâcîkâya kuṭiṃ kârâpento tisso âp. âp.; kârâpeti payoge dukkaṭam; ekam piṇḍam anâgate âp. thull.; tasmim piṇḍe âgate âp. saṃghâdisesassa. || 6 ||

mahallakam vihâram kârâpento . . . (see § 6). || 7 ||

bhikkhum amûlakena pârajikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso âp. âp.; anokâsam kârâpetvâ câvanâdhippâyô vadeti, âp. saṃghâdisesena dukkaṭassa; okâsam kârâpetvâ akkosâdhippâyô vadeti, âpatti omasavâdassa. || 8 ||

bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesamattam upâdâya pârajikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso âp. âp.; anokâsam . . . || 9 ||

samghabhedako bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanto tisso âp. âp.; ñattiyâ dukkaṭam; dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ; kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. || 10 ||

bhedakānuvattakā bhikkhū yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya
na paṭinissajjantā tisso āpattiyo āpajjanti; ñattiyā . . . ||11||

dubbaco bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭi-
nissajjanto tisso . . . ||12||

kuladūsako bhikkhu yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
paṭinissajjanto tisso . . . ||13||

terasa samghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

atirekacīvaraṃ dasāhaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||1||

ekarattaṃ ticīvarena vippavasanto ekaṃ . . . ||2||

akālacīvaraṃ paṭiggahetvā māsaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ
. . . ||3||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā purāṇacīvaraṃ dhovāpento dve
āpattiyo āpajjati; dhovāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, dhovāpīte
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||4||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaraṃ paṭigaṇhanto
dve āpattiyo āpajjati; gaṇhāti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, gaḥite
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||5||

aññātakāṃ gahapatīṃ vā gahapatānīṃ vā cīvaraṃ viññā-
pento dve āp. āp.; viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, viññāpīte
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||6||

aññātakāṃ gahapatīṃ vā gahapatānīṃ vā taduttarīṃ cī-
varaṃ viññāpento . . . (see § 6). ||7||

pubbe appavārito aññātakāṃ gahapatikāṃ upasaṃkamitvā
cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjanto dve āp. āp.; vikappaṃ āpajjati
payoge dukkaṭaṃ; vikappaṃ āpanne nissaggiyaṃ pācitti-
yaṃ. ||8||

pubbe appavārito aññātake gahapatike upasaṃkamitvā
cīvare vikappaṃ āpajjanto . . . (see § 8). ||9||

atirekatikkhattuṃ codanāya atirekachakkhattuṃ ṭhānena
cīvaraṃ abhinipphādentō dve āp. āp.; abhinipphādeti payoge
dukkāṭaṃ; abhinipphādite nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||10||

kāṭhinavaggo paṭhamo.

kosiyamissakāṃ santhatāṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp.; kārā-
peti payoge dukkaṭaṃ; kārāpīte nisaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ. ||11||

suddhakālakāṃ eḷakalomānaṃ santhatāṃ kārāpento . . .
(see § 11). ||12||

anādiyivā tulaṃ odātānaṃ tulaṃ gocariyānaṃ navamaṃ
santhatamaṃ kārāpento . . . ||13||

anuvassamaṃ santhatamaṃ kārāpento . . . ||14||

anādiyivā purāṇasanthatassa sāmantaṃ sugatavidatthiṃ na-
vamaṃ nisīdanasanthatamaṃ kārāpento . . . ||15||

eḷakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanaṃ atikkāmento dve āp.
āp.; paṭhamamaṃ pādaṃ tiyojanaṃ atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa;
dutiyaṃ pādaṃ atikkāmeti, niss. pācittiyamaṃ. ||16||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā eḷakalomāni dhovāpento . . . (see
§ 4). ||17||

rūpiyamaṃ paṭigaṇhanto dve āp. āp.; gaṇhāti payoge dukka-
ṭamaṃ; gahite niss. pācittiyamaṃ. ||18||

nānappakāraṃ rūpiyamaṃvohāraṃ samāpajjanto dve āp.
āp.; samāpajjati payoge dukkaṭamaṃ, samāpanne niss. pācitti-
yamaṃ. ||19||

nānappakāraṃ kayavikkayamaṃ samāpajjanto . . . (see
§ 19). ||20||

kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

atirekapattamaṃ dasāhamaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ āp. āp. nissaggi-
yamaṃ pācittiyamaṃ. ||21||

ūnapañcabandhanena pattena aññaṃ navamaṃ pattamaṃ cetā-
pento dve āp. āp.; cetāpeti payoge dukkaṭamaṃ; cetāpite niss.
pācittiyamaṃ. ||22||

bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhamaṃ atikkāmento ekaṃ
. . . ||23||

atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭhikacīvaramaṃ pariyesanto
dve āp. āp.; pariyesati pay. dukk.; pariyaṭṭhe niss. pācitti-
yamaṃ. ||24||

bhikkhussa sāmamaṃ cīvaramaṃ datvā kupito anattamano
acchindanto dve āp. āp.; acchindati pay. dukk.; acchinne
niss. pācittiyamaṃ. ||25||

sāmamaṃ suttaṃ viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaramaṃ vāyāpento
dve āp. āp.; vāyāpeti pay. dukk.; vāyāpite niss. pācitti-
yamaṃ. ||26||

pubbe appavārīto aññātakassa gahapatikassa tantavāye
upasaṃkamitvā cīvare vikappamaṃ āpajjanto dve āp. āp.;
vikappamaṃ āpajjati payoge dukkaṭamaṃ; vikappamaṃ āpanne niss.
pācittiyamaṃ. ||27||

accekacivaram paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayam atikkā-
mento ekam . . . ||28||

tiṇṇam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaram antaraghare nikkhi-
pitvā atirekachāratam vippavasanto ekam . . . ||29||

jānam samghikam lābham pariṇatam attano pariṇamento
dve āp. āp. ; pariṇāmeti pay. dukk. ; pariṇāmite niss. pācitti-
yam. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṃsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhitā.

sampajānamusāvādam bhāsanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
sampajānamusāvādam bhāsanto pañca āp. āp. ; pāpiccho
icchāpakato asantam abhūtam uttarimanussadhammam ulla-
pati, āp. pārājikassa ; bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena
dhammena anuddhamseti, āp. samghādisesassa ; yo te vihāre
vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijānantassa āp.
thullaccayassa, na paṭivijānantassa āp. dukkaṭassa ; sampajā-
namusāvāde pācittiyam. sampajānamusāvādam bhāsanto
imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

omasanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati ; upasampannam omasati,
āp. pācittiyassa ; anupasampannam omasati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||2||

pesuññam upasamharanto dve āp. āp. ; upasampannassa
pesuññam upasamharati, āp. pāc. ; anupasampannassa pe-
suññam upasamharati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anupasampannam padaso dhammam vācento dve āp. āp. ;
vāceti payoge dukkaṭam, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa. ||4||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kap-
pento dve āp. āp. ; nipajjati pay. dukk. ; nipanne āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||5||

mātugāmena sahaseyyam kappento . . . (see § 5). ||6||

mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam desento dve
āp. āp. ; deseti payoge dukkaṭam ; pade pade āp. pācittiyassa. ||7||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam bhūtam āro-
cento dve āp. āp. ; āroceti pay. dukk. ; ārocite āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||8||

bhikkhussa duṭṭhullam āpattim anupasampannassa āro-
cento dve āp. āp. ; āroceti . . . (see § 8). ||9||

pathaviṃ khaṇanto dve āp. āp. ; khaṇati pay. dukk. ;
pahāre pahāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||10||

musāvādavaggo paṭhamo.

bhūtagāmaṃ pātento dve āp. āp.; pātetī pay. dukk.;
pahāre pahāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||11||

aññena aññaṃ paṭicaranto dve āp. āp.; anāropite aññavā-
dake aññena aññaṃ paṭicarati āp. dukk.; āropite aññavādake
aññena aññaṃ paṭicarati āp. pācittiyassa. ||12||

bhikkhuṃ ujjhāpento dve āp. āp.; ujjhāpetī payoge
dukaṭaṃ; ujjhāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||13||

saṃghikaṃ mañcaṃ vā piṭhaṃ vā bhisīṃ vā kocchaṃ vā
ajjhokāse santharivā anuddharivā anāpucchā pakkamanto
dve āp. āp.; paṭhamam pādamaṃ leḍḍupātaṃ atikkāmetī, āp.
dukaṭassa; dutiyam pādamaṃ atikkāmetī, āp. pācittiyassa. ||14||

saṃghike vihāre seyyam santharivā anuddharivā anā-
pucchā pakkamanto dve āp. āp.; paṭhamam pādamaṃ parikkhe-
paṃ atikkāmetī, āp. dukaṭassa; dutiyam pādamaṃ atikkāmetī,
āp. pācittiyassa. ||15||

saṃghike vihāre jānaṃ pubbupagataṃ bhikkhuṃ anu-
pakhajja seyyam kappento dve āp. āp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.;
nipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||16||

bhikkhuṃ kupīto anattamaṇo saṃghikā vihārā nikkad-
ḍhanto dve āp. āp.; nikkadḍhati pay. dukk.; nikkadḍhite
āp. pācittiyassa. ||17||

saṃghike vihāre uparivehāsakuṭiyā āhaccapādakaṃ mañcaṃ
vā piṭhaṃ vā abhinisīdanto dve āp. āp.; abhinisīdatī pay.
dukk.; abhinisīne āp. pācittiyassa. ||18||

dvittipariyāye adhiṭṭhahitvā taduttariṃ adhiṭṭhahanto dve
āp. āp.; adhiṭṭheti pay. dukk.; adhiṭṭhite āp. pācittiyassa. ||19||

jānaṃ sappāṇakaṃ udakaṃ tiṇaṃ vā mattikaṃ vā siṅcanto
dve āp. āp.; siṅcati pay. dukk.; siṅcite āp. pācittiyassa. ||20||

bhūtagāmaṃvaggo dutiyo.

asammato bhikkhuniyo ovaḍanto dve āp. āp.; ovaḍati
pay. dukk.; ovaḍite āp. pācittiyassa. ||21||

atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovaḍanto . . . (see § 21). ||22||

bhikkhunūpassayaṃ upasaṃkamtivā bhikkhuniyo ova-
ḍanto . . . ||23||

āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovaḍantīti bhaṇanto dve
āp. āp.; bhaṇati pay. dukk.; bhaṇite āp. pācittiyassa. ||24||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṃ dento dve āp. āp.; detī
pay. dukk.; dinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram sibbento dve āp. āp.; sibbeti pay. dukk.; ārāpathe ārāpathe āp. pācittiyassa. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjanto dve āp. āp.; paṭipajjati pay. dukk.; paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhanto dve āp. āp.; abhirūhati pay. dukk.; abhirūḷhe āp. pācittiyassa. ||28||

jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āp. dukkaṭassa; ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||29||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappento dve āp. āp.; nisīdati pay. dukk.; nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||30||

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

taduttarim āvasathapiṇḍam bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||31||

gaṇabhojanam bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||32||
paramparabhojanam bhuñjanto dve āp. āp.; bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||33||

dvittipattapūre pūve paṭiggahetvā taduttarim paṭigaṇhanto dve āp. āp.; gaṇhāti payoge dukk., gahite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||34||

bhuttāvi pavārito anatirittam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||35||

bhikkhum bhuttāvim pavāritam anatirittena khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihaṭṭum pavārento dve āp. āp., tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa, bhojanapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

vikāle khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 29). ||37||

sannidhikārakam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||38||

paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||39||

adinnam mukhadvāram āhāram āharanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā

khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dento dve āp. āp., deti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, dinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||41||

bhikkhuṃ eh' āvuso gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya pavissāma' ti tassa dāpetvā vā adāpetvā vā uyyojento dve āp. āp., uyyojeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, uyyojite āp. pācittiyassa. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati pay. dukk., nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||43||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati . . . (see § 43). ||44||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ eko ekāya raho nisajjaṃ kappento dve āp. āp., nisīdati . . . ||45||

nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhattaṃ pacchābhattaṃ santaṃ bhikkhuṃ anāpucchā kulesu cārittaṃ apajjanto dve āp. āp., paṭhamaṃ pādaṃ ummāraṃ atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyaṃ pādaṃ atikkāmeti, āp. pācittiyassa. ||46||

taduttariṃ bhesajjaṃ viññāpento dve āp. āp., viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, viññāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||47||

uyyuttaṃ senaṃ dassanāya gacchanto dve āp. āp., gacchati āp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati āp. pācittiyassa. ||48||

atirekatirattaṃ senāya vasanto dve āp. āp., vasati pay. dukk., vasite āp. pācittiyassa. ||49||

uyyodhikaṃ gacchanto dve āp. āp., gacchati āp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito passati āp. pācittiyassa. ||50||

acelakavaggo pañcama.

majjaṃ pivanto dve āp. āp., pivissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. ||51||

bhikkhuṃ aṅgulipatodakena hāsento dve āp. āp., hāseti pay. dukk., hāsīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||52||

udake kīlanto dve āp. āp., heṭṭhāgoppahake udake kīlati āp. dukkaṭassa, uparigoppahake udake kīlati āp. pācittiyassa. ||53||

anādariyaṃ karonto dve āp. āp., karoti pay. dukk., kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||54||

bhikkhuṃ bhimsāpento dve āp. āp., bhimsāpeti pay. dukk., bhimsāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||55||

joṭiṃ samādahitvā visibbento dve āp. āp., samādahati pay. dukk., samādahite āp. pācittiyassa. ||56||

oren' addhamāsaṃ nhāyanto dve āp. āp., nhāyati pay. dukk., nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||57||

anādiyivā tinnaṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇānaṃ aṇṇataraṃ dubbaṇṇakaraṇaṃ navamaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||58||

bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmaṇerassa vā sāmaṇeriyā vā sāmaṃ cīvaraṃ vikappetvā apaccudhāraṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||59||

bhikkhussa pattaṃ vā cīvaraṃ vā nisīdanaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ vā kāyabandhanaṃ vā apanidhento dve āp. āp., apanidheti pay. dukk., apanidhite āp. pācittiyassa. ||60||

surāmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

sañcicca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropento kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sañcicca . . . voropento catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. anodissa opātaṃ khaṇati yo koci papatitvā marissatīti āp. dukkaṭassa, manusso tasmim̐ papatitvā marati āp. pārājikassa, yakkho vā peto vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggaho vā tasmim̐ papatitvā marati āpatti thullaccayassa, tiracchānagato tasmim̐ papatitvā marati āpatti pācittiyassa. sañcicca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropento imā catasso āp. āpajjati. ||61||

jānaṃ sappānaṃ udakaṃ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||62||

jānaṃ yathādhammaṃ nihatādhikaraṇaṃ punakammāya ukkoṭento dve āp. āp., ukkoṭeti pay. dukk., ukkoṭite āp. pācittiyassa. ||63||

bhikkhussa jānaṃ dutṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādentō ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati pācittiyam. ||64||

jānaṃ ūnavīsativassaṃ puggalam upasampādentō dve āp. āp., upasampādeti pay. dukk., upasampādite āp. pācittiyassa. ||65||

jānaṃ theyyasatthena saddhimaṃ samvidhāya ekaddhānaṃ maggaṃ paṭipajjanto dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati pay. dukk., paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||66||

mātugāmena saddhimaṃ samvidhāya . . . (see § 66). ||67||

pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanto dve āp. āp., ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||68||

jānaṃ tathāvādinaṃ bhikkhunaṃ akatānudhammena taṃ diṭṭhimaṃ appaṭinissatṭhena saddhimaṃ sambhuñjanto dve āp. āp., sambhuñjati pay. dukk., sambhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||69||

jānaṃ tathā nāsitaṃ samaṇuddesaṃ upalāpento dve āp. āp.,
upalāpeti pay. dukk., upalāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||70||
sappāṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhūhi sahadhammikaṃ vuccamāno na tāvāhaṃ āvuso
etasmim sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva na aññaṃ bhikkhuṃ
byattam vinayadharaṃ paripucchāmiti bhaṇanto dve āp. āp.,
bhaṇati pay. dukk., bhaṇīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||71||

vinayaṃ vivaṇṇento dve āp. āp., vivaṇṇeti pay. dukk.,
vivaṇṇīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||72||

mohento dve āp. āp., anāropite mohe moheti āp. dukka-
ṭassa, āropite mohe moheti, āp. pācittiyassa. ||73||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamaṃ pahāraṃ dento dve āp. āp.,
paharati pay. dukk., pahāṭe āp. pācittiyassa. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamaṃ talasattikaṃ uggiranto dve
āp. āp., uggirati pay. dukk., uggirīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||75||

bhikkhuṃ amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamṣento dve
āp. āp., anuddhamṣeti pay. dukk., anuddhamṣīte āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkucaṃ upadahanto dve āp. āp.,
upadahati pay. dukk., upadahīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||77||

bhikkhūnaṃ bhaṇḍana-jātānaṃ kalahajātānaṃ vivadā-
panānaṃ upassutiṃ tiṭṭhanto dve āp. āp., sossāmiti gacchati
āp. dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhito suṇāti āp. pācittiyassa. ||78||

dhammikaṃ kammānaṃ chandaṃ datvā pacchā khīya-
dhammaṃ āpajjanto dve āp. āp., khīyati pay. dukk., khīyīte
āp. pācittiyassa. ||79||

saṃghe viniocchayakathāya vattamānāya chandaṃ adatvā
utthāyāsanā pakkamanto dve āp. āp., parisāya hatthapāsaṃ
vijahantassa āp. dukkaṭassa, vijahīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||80||

samaggena saṃghena cīvaraṃ datvā pacchā khīyadhammaṃ
āpajjanto dve āp. āp., khīyati . . . (see § 79). ||81||

jānaṃ saṃghikaṃ lābhaṃ pariṇataṃ puggalassa pariṇā-
mento dve āp. āp., pariṇāmeti pay. dukk., pariṇāmiti āp.
pācittiyassa. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo atthamo.

pubbe appaṭisaṃvidito rañño antepuraṃ pavisanto dve āp.
āp., paṭhamaṃ pādaṃ ummāraṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa,
dutiyaṃ pādaṃ atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. ||83||

ratanam uggaṇhanto dve āp. āp., gaṇhāti pay. dukk., gahite āp. pācittiyassa. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmaṃ pavisanto dve āp. āp., paṭhamam pādam parikkhepaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti āpatti pācittiyassa. ||85||

aṭṭhimayaṃ vā dantamayaṃ vā visāṇamayaṃ vā sūcigharaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||86||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ mañcaṃ vā piṭhaṃ vā kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||87||

mañcaṃ vā piṭhaṃ vā tūlonaddhaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . (see § 87). ||88||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ nisīdanam kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||89||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ kaṇḍupaṭicchādīṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||90||

pamāṇātikkantaṃ vassikasāṭikaṃ kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti . . . ||91||

sugatacīvarappamaṇam cīvaram kārāpento kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sugatacīvarappamaṇam cīvaram kārāpento dve āp. āp., kārāpeti pay. dukk., kārāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. sugatacīvarappamaṇam cīvaram kārāpento imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitam.

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharaṃ pavaiṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. aññātikāya . . . bhuñjanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati, bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. aññātikāya . . . bhuñjanto imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . (see § 1). ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti . . . ||3||

āraññakesu senāsanesu pubbe appaṭisaṃviditaṃ khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanto kati āp. āpajjati. āraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto dve āpattiyo

âpajjati, bhuñjissâmîti . . . ; âraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto imâ
dve âp. âpajjati. ||4||

cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ niṭṭhitâ.

anâdariyam paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento nivâ-
sento kati âp. âpajjati. anâdariyam . . . nivâsento ekam
âpattim âpajjati dukkaṭam. anâdariyam . . . nivâsento
inam ekam âpattim âpajjati. ||1||

anâdariyam paṭicca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento pâru-
panto ekam âp. âp. dukkaṭam. ||2||

anâd. paṭ. kâyam vivarivâ antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||3. 4||

anâd. paṭ. hattham vâ pâdam vâ kîlâpento antaraghare
gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . ||5. 6||

anâd. paṭ. tahaṃ tahaṃ olokento antaraghare gacchanto
(. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . ||7. 8||

anâd. paṭ. ukkhittakâya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisî-
danto) ekam . . . ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

anâd. paṭ. ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisî-
danto) ekam . . . ||11. 12||

anâd. paṭ. uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karonto antaraghare
gacchanto (. . . nisîdanto) ekam . . . ||13. 14||

anâd. paṭ. kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||15. 16||

anâd. paṭ. bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sîdanto) ekam . . . ||17. 18||

anâd. paṭ. sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . .
nisîdanto) ekam . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anâd. paṭ. khambhakato antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisî-
danto) ekam . . . ||21. 22||

anâd. paṭ. oguñṭhito antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisî-
danto) ekam . . . ||23. 24||

anâd. paṭ. ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchanto ekam . . . ||25||

anâd. paṭ. pallatthikâya antaraghare nisîdanto ekam . . . ||26||

anâd. paṭ. asakkaccam piṇḍapâtam paṭiganṇhanto ekam
. . . ||27||

anād. paṭ. taḥaṃ taḥaṃ olokeno piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhanto
ekam . . . ||28||

anād. paṭ. sūpaṇ ñeva bahuṃ paṭigaṇhanto ekam . . . ||29||

anād. paṭ. thūpikatam piṇḍapātaṃ paṭigaṇhanto ekam
. . . ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anād. paṭ. asakkaccam (. . . taḥaṃ taḥaṃ olokeno . . .
taḥaṃ taḥaṃ omasitvā) piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanto ekam
. . . ||31-33||

anād. paṭ. sūpaṇ ñeva bahuṃ bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||34||

anād. paṭ. thūpakato omadditvā piṇḍapātaṃ bhuñjanto
ekam . . . ||35||

anād. paṭ. sūpaṃ vā byañjanam vā odanena paṭicchādeno
ekam . . . ||36||

anād. paṭ. sūpaṃ vā odanam vā agilāno attano atthāya
viññāpetvā bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||37||

anād. paṭ. ujjhānasaññī paresam pattam olokeno ekam
. . . ||38||

anād. paṭ. mahantam kabaḷam karonto ekam . . . ||39||

anād. paṭ. dīgham ālopam karonto ekam . . . ||40||

piṇḍapātavaggo catuttho.

anād. paṭ. anāhate kabaḷe mukhadvāram vivaranto ekam
. . . ||41||

anād. paṭ. bhuñjamāno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhi-
panto ekam . . . ||42||

anād. paṭ. sakabaḷena mukhena byāharanto ekam
. . . ||43||

anād. paṭ. piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||44||

anād. paṭ. kabaḷāvacchedakam (. . . avagaṇḍakāram
. . . hatthaniddhunakam . . . sithhāvākāram . . . jivhā-
nicchākāram . . . capucapukāram) bhuñjanto ekam
. . . ||45-50||

kabaḷavaggo pañcama.

anād. paṭ. surusurukāram (. . . hatthanillehakam . . .
pattanillehakam . . . oṭṭhanillehakam) bhuñjanto ekam
. . . ||51-54||

anād. paṭ. sāmisenā hatthenā pāniyathālakam paṭigaṇhanto
ekam . . . ||55||

anād. paṭ. sasitthakaṃ pattadhovanam antaraghare cha-
ddento ekaṃ . . . ||56||

anād. paṭ. chattapāṇissa (. . . daṇḍapāṇissa . . . satthapāṇissa
. . . āvudhapāṇissa) dhammam desento ekaṃ . . . ||57-60||
surusuruvaggo chaṭṭho.

anād. paṭ. pādukārūḷhassa (. . . upāhanārūḷhassa . . .
yānagatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikāya nisinnassa
. . . vetṭhitasāsassa . . . oḅuṇṭhitasāsassa . . . chamāya
nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa . . . nīce āsane nisīditvā ucca.
āsane nisinnassa . . . ṭhito nisinnassa . . . pacchato
gacchanto purato gacchantassa . . . uppathena gacchanto
pathena gacchantassa) dhammam desento ekaṃ . . . ||61-72||

anād. paṭ. ṭhito uccāram vā passāvam vā karonto ekaṃ
. . . ||73||

anād. paṭ. harite uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā ka-
ronto ekaṃ . . . ||74||

anād. paṭ. udae uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam vā ka-
ronto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anād. paṭ. udae . . . karonto
ekaṃ āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭam. anād. paṭ. udae . . .
karonto imam ekaṃ āpattim āpajjati. ||75||

pādukavaggo sattamo. sekhiyā niṭṭhitā. katāpattivāram
niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||2||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa āpattiyo catunnam
vipattīnam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam . . . āpattiyo
catunnam vipattīnam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim
siyā ācāravipattim. — la —

anādariyam paṭicca udae uccāram vā passāvam vā kheḷam
vā karontassa āpatti catunnam vipattīnam kati vipattiyo bhaja-
ti. anādariyam . . . karontassa āpatti catunnam vipattīnam
ekaṃ vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim.

vipattivāram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||3||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa āpattiyo sattannam
āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandehi saṃgahitā. me-
thunam . . . āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpattikkhandehi saṃ-
gahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpatti-
kkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udake . . . karontassa āpatti sattannaṃ
āpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi . . . ekena āpattikkandhena saṃ-
gahitā dukkaṭāpattikkandhena.

saṃgahitavāraṃ niṭṭhitāṃ catutthaṃ. ||4||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo channaṃ
āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti. me-
thunaṃ . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udake . . . karontassa āpatti channaṃ
āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-
uṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato.

samuṭṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitāṃ pañcamaṃ. ||5||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo catunnaṃ
adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ. methunaṃ . . .
adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udake . . . karontassa āpatti catunnaṃ
adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ. anādariyaṃ . . .
adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ.

adhikaraṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitāṃ chaṭṭhaṃ. ||6||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevantassa āpattiyo sattannaṃ
samathānaṃ katīhi samathehi sammanti. methunaṃ . . .
samathānaṃ tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvina-
yena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammukhāvinayena ca
tiṇavattthārakena ca. — la —

anādariyaṃ paṭicca udake . . . karontassa āpatti sattannaṃ
samathānaṃ katīhi . . . samathānaṃ tīhi samathehi sammanti
siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca siyā sammu-
khāvinayena ca tiṇavattthārakena ca.

samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitāṃ sattamaṃ. ||7||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati.
akkhayite sarīre methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati, āpatti
pārājikassa. yebhuyyena khayite sarīre methunaṃ dhammaṃ
paṭisevati, āpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchu-

pantam āngajātam paveseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. methunam dhammam paṭisevanto imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitā, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavattthārakena ca. — la —.

anādariyam paṭicca udake . . . karonto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anādariyam . . . karonto ekam āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭam. anādariyam . . . karonto imam ekam āpattim āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattīnam kati vipattiyo bhajati . . . (*as above; instead of samuṭṭhanti read samuṭṭhāti*) . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti. sā āpatti catunnam vipattīnam ekam vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam ekena āpattikkhandhena saṅgahitā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam . . . (*as above*) . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca.

samuccayavāram niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. ||8||

ime aṭṭha vārā sajjhāyamaggena likhitā. tass' uddānam :

katthapaññatti, kati ca, vipatti, saṅgahena ca,
samuṭṭhānādhikaraṇā, samathā, samuccayena cā 'ti. |

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattam kam ārabba kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ — la — kenābhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭisevanapaccayā

pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam . . . (see chap. 1, Pārāj. 1.) . . . kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato — la — kenābhatan ti paramparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva Sonako Siggavo tathā
Moggaliputtana pañcamā ete Jambusirivhaye — la —
ete nāgā mahāpaññā vinayaññū maggakovidā
vinayam dipe pakāsesum piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . sammāsambuddhena adinnaṃ
ādiyanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Rājagahe
paññattam . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhāti. || 2 ||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jīvitā voropanapaccayā pārā-
jikam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam . . . ca cittato
ca samuṭṭhāti. || 3 ||

asantaṃ abhūtam uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapanapaccayā
pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam . . . ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 4 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . sammāsambuddhena upakka-
mitvā asuciṃ mocanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto
kam ārabha kismiṃ vatthusmiṃ — la — kenābhatan ti.
yan tena bhagavatā . . . mocanapaccayā saṃghādiseso
kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . na vācato
— la — kenābhatan ti paramparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako . . . Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

mātugāmena saddhiṃ kāyasamsaggasamāpajjanapaccayā
saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . .
samuṭṭhāti na vācato. || 2 ||

mātugāmaṃ duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsanapaccayā saṃghā-
diseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato
ca samuṭṭhāti. || 3 ||

mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇam bhā-
sanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā
paññatto . . . || 4 ||

sañcarittam samāpajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha pañ-
ñatto 'ti Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 5 ||
saññācīkāya kuṭiṃ kārāpanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha

paññatto 'ti Ālaviyā paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

mahallakaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyā paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||7||

bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhaṃsa-
napaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe pañ-
ñatto 'ti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

bhikkhuṃ aññabhāgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñcidesaṃ lesa-
mattaṃ upādāya pārājikena dhammena anuddhaṃsanapaccayā
saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . .
tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhā-
sanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha
paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhāti. ||10||

bhedakānuvattakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāvatatiyaṃ samanu-
bhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha
paññatto 'ti Rājagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhāti. ||11||

dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti
Kosambiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||12||

kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya
na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti
Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||13||
— la —.

anādariyaṃ paṭicca uduke uccāraṃ vā passāvaṃ vā kheḷaṃ
vā karaṇapaccayā dukkaṭaṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā
paññattam. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbhā.
kismiṃ vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uduke uccāraṃ
pi passāvaṃ pi kheḷaṃ pi akāṃsu tasmim vatthusmim. ekā
paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ
ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca sam-
uṭṭhāti na vācato. ||75||

katthapaññattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam. ||9||

methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevanapaccayā kati āpattiyo

âpajjati. methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 1) . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa; jatumatthake pâcittiyam. methunam dhammam patisevanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 2) . . . dukkaṭassa. adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . pârâjikassa. sañcicca man. j. voropanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . dukkaṭassa. asantam . . . ullapanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

uppakkamitvâ asucim mocanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . ||1||

kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajânumaṇḍalam gahanam sâdiyati, âpatti pârâjikassa. bhikkhu kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti samghâdisesassa. kâyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapaṭibaddhena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyam. kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

mâtugâmam dutṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2). ||3||

attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇam bhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . .

sañcarittam samâpajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (etc., see chap. 2. Instead of kârâpento, anuddhamsento, paṭinissajjanto read kârâpanapaccayâ, anuddhamsanapaccayâ, paṭinissajjanapaccayâ). ||4-12||

kuladûsako bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âpatti samghâdisesassa. ||13|| — la —

anâdariyam paṭicca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheḷam

vā karanapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anādariyam . . . karanapaccayā ekam āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭam. anādariyam . . . karanapaccayā imam ekam āpattim āpajjati. ||75||
katāpattivāram niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||10||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam . . . vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. — la —

anādariyam paṭicca udake . . . karanapaccayā āpatti catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajati. anādariyam . . . vipattinam ekam vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim.
vipattivāram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||11||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo sattanam āpatikkhandhānam katihi āpatikkhandhehi saṃgahitā. methunam . . . āpatikkhandhānam catūhi āpatikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpatikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpatikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpatikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpatikkhandhena. — la —

anādariyam paṭicca udake . . . karanapaccayā āpatti . . . (see chap. 4) . . . dukkaṭāpatikkhandhena.
saṃgahitavāram niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||12||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam . . . (see chap. 5; instead of karontassa read karanapaccayā).

samuṭṭhānavāram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||13||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaraṇavāram niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||14||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā āpattiyo sattanam samathānam . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavāram niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||15||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā catasso

âpattiyo âpajjati; akkhayite . . . (see chap. 10) . . .
 pâcittiyam. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ imâ
 catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam . . . (see
 chap. 8) . . . katīhi samatthehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo
 catunnam vipattīnam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ silavipattim
 siyâ âcāravipattim, sattannam âpattikkhandhānam catūhi
 âpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitâ siyâ pārājikâpattikkhandhena
 siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhan-
 dhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhā-
 nānam . . . (chap. 8, down to the end of that chapter.
Instead of karonto read karaṇapaccayâ.) . . . tiṇavatthā-
 rakena cā 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavāram niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. aṭṭha paccayavārâ
 niṭṭhitâ.

Mahāvibhaṅge mahābhede soḷasa mahāvārâ niṭṭhitâ.

II.

Yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam kattha paññattam . . . (see I. 1, Pârajika 1. *Instead of* pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesânam *read* catunnam pâtimokkhuddesânam) . . . kati atthavase pañcicca bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam paññattam, kâ sikkhanti, kâ sikkhitasikkhâ, kattha ðhitam, kâ dhârenti, kassa vacanam, kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Sundarînam bhikkhunînam ârabbhâ. kismiñ vatthusmin ti Sundarînam bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâyasamsaggam sâdiyi, tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattiti ekâ paññatti, anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti tasmim n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattiti sabbatthapaññatti. sâdhâraṇapaññatti asâdhâraṇapaññattiti asâdhâraṇapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññattiti ekatopaññatti. catunnam pâtimokkhuddesânam . . . (see I. 1) . . . kati atthavase pañcicca bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam paññattan ti dasa atthavase pañcicca bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam pañcamam pârajikam paññattam samghasutthutâya . . . (see I. 1. *Instead of* puggalânam *and* bhikkhûnam *read* bhikkhunînam.) . . . vinayânuvaggahâya. kâ sikkhantiti sekhâ ca puthujjanakalyâṇikâ ca sikkhanti. kâ sikkhitasikkhâ 'ti arahantâ sikkhitasikkhâ. kattha ðhitan ti sikkhâkâmâsu ðhitam. kâ dhârentiti yâsam vattati tâ dhârenti. kassa vacanam ti bhagavato vacanam arahato sammâsambuddhassa. kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . .

vinayaṃ dīpe pakāsesuṃ piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||
 yan tena bhagavatā . . . bhikkhunīnaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ pārā-
 jikāṃ kattha paññattan ti Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ. kaṃ
 ārabbhā 'ti Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha. kismiṃ
 vatthusmin ti Thullanandā bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikāṃ
 dhammaṃ ajjhāpannaṃ bhikkhuniṃ n' ev' attanā paṭicodesi
 na gaṇassa ārocesi, tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. ekā paññatti.
 channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena sam-
 uṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

bhikkhunīnaṃ sattamaṃ pārājikāṃ kattha paññattan ti
 Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
 ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī samaggena saṃghena
 ukkhittaṃ Ariṭṭhaṃ bhikkhuṃ gaddhabādhipubbaṃ anuvatti
 . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti
 dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

bhikkhunīnaṃ aṭṭhamaṃ pārājikāṃ . . . Sāvattiyā
 paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . .
 chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo aṭṭhamaṃ vatthuṃ paripūsesuṃ
 . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti
 dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

aṭṭha pārājikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

methun'-ādinnādānañ ca, manussaviggah,' uttari
 kāyasamsaggaṃ, chādeti, ukkhittā, aṭṭhavatthukā
 paññāpesi mahāvīro chejjavatthu asamsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā
 aṭṭhaṃ karontiyā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto kaṃ ārabbha
 kismiṃ vatthusmin ti — la — kenābbatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . ussayavādikāya bhikkhuniyā
 aṭṭhaṃ karontiyā saṃghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvattiyā
 paññatto. kaṃ ārabbhā 'ti Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ
 ārabbha. kismiṃ vatthusmin ti Thullanandā bhikkhunī
 ussayavādikā vihari tasmिṃ vatthusmiṃ. atthi tattha . . .
 (see II. 1, Pārāj. 1. *Instead of* dutiyena uddesena, pārājikā-
 pattikkhandho *read* tatiyena uddesena, saṃghādisesāpatti-
 kkhandho.) . . . samuṭṭhātīti dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti,
 siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca

vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti — pa — kenābhatan ti paramparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . .

vinayaṃ dīpe pakāsesuṃ piṭakaṃ Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||

coriṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni coriṃ vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

ekāya gāmantaraṃ gacchantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni ekā gāmantaraṃ gacchi . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena anapaloketvā kārakasaṃghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osārentiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni samaggena saṃghena ukkhittaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena anapaloketvā kārakasaṃghaṃ anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojanियाṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhujjantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . Sundarīnandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Sundarīnandā bhikkhuni avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato āmisam paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvam anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyaṃ vā bhojanियाṃ vā tam tvam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhujja vā 'ti uyyojentiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni kin te ayye . . . bhujja vā 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

kupitāya bhikkhuniyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na

paṭinissajjantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattiyā paññatto
Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Caṇḍakāli bhikkhunī
kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca : buddhaṃ paccācikkhāmi
dhammaṃ paccācikkhāmi saṃghaṃ paccācikkhāmi sikkhaṃ
paccācikkhāmīti . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena
samuṭṭhāti dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiñcid eva adbhikaraṇe paccākatāya bhikkhuniyā yāvata-
tatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantiyā saṃghādiseso
. . . Sāvattiyā paññatto . . . Caṇḍakālim bhikkhunim ārabha
. . . Caṇḍakāli bhikkhunī kismiñcid eva adbhikaraṇe paccā-
katā kupitā anattamanā evaṃ avaca : chandagāminiyo ca
bhikkhuniyo dosagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagāminiyo ca
bhikkhuniyo bhayagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti . . . ekā
paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsatṭhānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ yāvata-tatiyaṃ samanubhāsa-
nāya na paṭinissajjantiyaṃ saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattiyā
paññatto . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . samba-
hulā bhikkhuniyo samsatṭhā viharimsu . . . ekā paññatti
. . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

samsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā
viharitthā 'ti uyyojentiyaṃ yāvata-tatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
paṭinissajjantiyā saṃghādiseso . . . Sāvattiyā paññatto
. . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā
bhikkhunī samsatṭhā 'va ayye . . . 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekā
paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||10||

dasa saṃghādisesā nitṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

ussaya-corī, gāmantam, ukkhittam, khādanena ca,
kin te, kupitā, kismiñci, samsatṭh', aññāya te dasā 'ti. |

yan tena bhagavatā . . . pattasannicayaṃ karontiyā
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . .
chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo pattasannicayaṃ akāmsu . . . ekā paññatti . . .
dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||1||

akālacīvaraṃ kālācīvaraṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpentiyā
nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . .
Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhi-

kkhunī akālacīvaṃ kālacīvaṃ ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaṃ parivattetvā acchindantiyā nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaṃ parivattetvā acchindi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpentiyā nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññaṃ viññāpetvā aññaṃ viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

aññaṃ cetāpetvā aññaṃ cetāpentiyā . . . (see § 4. *Instead of viññ° read cet°.*) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññaṃ cetāpentiyā nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena . . . aññaṃ cetāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saññācikena aññaṃ cetāpentiyā . . . ||7||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññaṃ cetāpentiyā . . . ||8||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena anuddisikena mahājanikena saññācikena aññaṃ cetāpentiyā . . . ||9||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena saññācikena aññaṃ cetāpentiyā nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññadatthikena . . . aññaṃ cetāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||10||

atirekacatukkamsaparamaṃ garupāpuraṇaṃ cetāpentiyā nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ kambalaṃ viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamaṃ lahuṃpāpuraṇaṃ cetā-

pentiyā nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānaṃ khomaṃ viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 12 ||

dvādasa nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

pattaṃ, akālakālaṃ ca, parivatte ca, viññāpe,
cetāpetvā, aññadatthi saṃghikaṃ ca, mahājani,
saññācikā, puggalikā, catukkamaṃ, aḍḍhateyyakā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . lasuṇaṃ khādantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī na mattaṃ jānitvā lasuṇaṃ harāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 1 ||

sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpentiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomaṃ saṃharāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. || 2 ||

talaghātake pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . dve bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . dve bhikkhuniyo talaghātakaṃ akamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. || 3 ||

jatumaṭṭhake pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī jatumaṭṭhakaṃ ādiyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. || 4 ||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbaparamaṃ udakasuddhikaṃ ādiyantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sakkesu paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī atigambhīraṃ udakasuddhikaṃ ādiyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. || 5 ||

bhikkhussa bhujantassa pāniyena vā vidhūpanena vā upatitṭhantiyā pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī bhikkhussa bhujantassa pāniyena ca vidhūpanena ca upatitṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. || 6 ||

āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpetvā bhujjantiyā pācittiyam . . .
Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba
. . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññaṃ viññāpetvā
bhujjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhāti. ||7||

uccāram vā passāvam vā saṃkāram vā vighāsam vā tiro-
kuḍḍe chaddentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam
. . . aññatarā bhikkhunim ārabba . . . aññatarā bhi-
kkhunī uccāram pi passāvam pi saṃkāram pi vighāsam pi
tirokuḍḍe chaddesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhā-
nehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

uccāram vā passāvam vā saṃkāram vā vighāsam vā harite
chaddentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . .
sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhu-
niyo uccāram pi . . . vighāsam pi harite chaddesum . . .
ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

naccam vā gītam vā vāditaṃ vā dassanāya gacchantiya
pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-
kkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam
pi gītam pi vāditaṃ pi dassanāya agamaṃsu . . . ekā
paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekāya
santiṭṭhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . .
aññatarā bhikkhunim ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī
rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santiṭṭhi
. . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. theyyasatthake. ||11||

paṭicchane okāse purisena saddhim . . . (see § 11. *Instead
of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paṭicchane okāse.*) ||12||

ajjhokāse purisena saddhim . . . ||13||

rathiyā vā byūhe vā siṅghātake vā purisena saddhim eken'
ekāya santiṭṭhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam
. . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhi-
kkhunī rathiyāpi byūhe pi siṅghātake pi purisena saddhim
eken' ekā santiṭṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. theyya-
satthake. ||14||

purebhattam kulāni upasaṃkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike
anāpucchā pakkamantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā
bhikkhunī purebhattam . . . anāpucchā pakkāmi . . . ekā
paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||15||

pacchābhattam kulāni upasaṃkamtivā sāmike anāpucchā
āsane abhinisīdantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam
. . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā
bhikkhunī pacchābhattam . . . abhinisīdi . . . ekā paññatti
. . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||16||

vikāle kulāni upasaṃkamtivā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam
santharivā vā santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdantiyā pācittiyam
. . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo
ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vikāle kulāni upasaṃ-
kamtivā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam santharivā abhinisīdimsu
. . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||17||

duggahitena dūpadhāritena param ujjhāpentiyā pācittiyam
. . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim
ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī duggahitena dūpadhāri-
tena param ujjhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhā-
nehi samuṭṭhāti. ||18||

attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā
abhisapantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . .
Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī
attānam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapi
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||19||

attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodantiyā pācittiyam . . .
Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim ārabha
. . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā
rodi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||20||
rattandhakāravaggo dutiyo.

naggā nhāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam
. . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhi-
kkhuniyo naggā nhāyimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi
s. s. eḷakalomake. ||21||

pamānātikkantam udakasāṭikam kārāpentiyā pācittiyam
. . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo
ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo appamāṇikāyo uda-
kasāṭikāyo dhāresuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi sam-
uṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||22||

bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbetvā vā visibbāpetvā vā n'eva sibbentiyā na sibbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhuniyā . . . n'eva sibbesi na sibbāpanāya ussukkaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||23||

pañcāhikaṃ samghāṭicāram atikkāmentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunīnam hatthe cīvaram nikkhipivā santaruttarena janapadacārikaṃ pakkamimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||24||

cīvarasamkamanīyam dhārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī aññatarāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaram anāpucchā pārupi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||25||

gaṇassa cīvaralābham antarāyam karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī gaṇassa cīvaralābham antarāyam akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||26||

dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī dhammikaṃ cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||27||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇacīvaram dentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī agārikassa samaṇacīvaram adāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||28||

dubbala-cīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī dubbala-cīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||29||

dhammikaṃ kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim

ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dhammikaṃ kaṭhi-
nuddhâraṃ paṭibâhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhâ-
nehi samuṭṭhâti. ||30||

nhânavaggo tatiyo.

dvinnam bhikkhunînam ekamañce tuvattentînam pâcitti-
yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhu-
niyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce
tuvattesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eḷakalo-
make. ||31||

dvinnam bhikkhunînam ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe tuvattentî-
nam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ
bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo dve
ekattharaṇapâvuraṇe tuvattesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . .
dvîhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||32||

bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca aphâsum karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . .
Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim
ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca
aphâsum akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi
samuṭṭhâti. ||33||

dukkhitam sahañjvinim n' eva upatṭhentiya na upatṭhâ-
panâya ussukkam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ
paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . .
Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dukkhitam sahañjvinim n' eva
upatṭhesi na upatṭhâpanâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ekâ
paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||34||

bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâya anattamanâya
nikkadḍhantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .
Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhi-
kkhunî bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupitâ anattamanâ
nikkadḍhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi sam-
uṭṭhâti. ||35||

samsatṭhâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya
na paṭinissajjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam
. . . Caṇḍakâlîm bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Caṇḍakâlî bhi-
kkhunî samsatṭhâ vihari . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena
s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||36||

antoratṭhe sâsaṅkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikâya câri-
kam carantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .

sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo antoraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappatiḅhaye asatthikāyo cārikam carimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakaloma-
make. ||37||

tiroraṭṭhe sāsāṅkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassaṃ cārikam carantiyā pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo antovassaṃ cārikam carimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||39||

vassaṃ vutthāya bhikkhuniyā cārikam na pakkamantiyā pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassaṃ vutthā cārikam na pakkamimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||40||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

rājāgāraṃ vā cittāgāraṃ vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo rājāgaram pi cittāgāraṃ pi dassanāya agamaṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||41||

āsandim vā pallaṅkam vā paribhuñjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallaṅkam pi paribhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||42||

suttam kantantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantiṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccam karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyāvaccam akaṃsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||44||

bhikkhunīhi eh' ayye imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasamehīti vuccamānāya sādhu 'ti paṭisuṇitvā n' eva vūpasamentiyaṃ na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhunim ārabha . . .

Thullanandā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi eh' ayye . . . vuccamānā sādhu' ti paṭisūṇitvā n'eva vūpasamesi na vūpasamāya ussukkaṃ akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||45||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā dentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī agārikassa sahatthā khādaniyaṃ pi bhojaniyaṃ pi adāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||46||

āvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñjantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathacivaraṃ anissajjitvā paribhuñji . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||47||

āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkamantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī āvasathaṃ anissajjitvā cārikaṃ pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||48||

tiracchānavijjaṃ pariyāpuṇantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracchānavijjaṃ pariyāpuṇimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. padasodhamme. ||49||

tiracchānavijjaṃ vācentiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . (see § 49. *Instead of pariyāpuṇimsu read vācesu.*) ||50||

cittāgāravaggo pañcamo.

jānaṃ sabhikkhukaṃ ārāmaṃ anāpucchā pavisantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāvattthiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anāpucchā ārāmaṃ pavisimsu . . . ekā paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||51||

bhikkhuṃ akkosantiyaṃ paribhāsantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Vesāliyaṃ paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo āyasmantaṃ Upāliṃ akkosimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||52||

caṇḍikatāya gaṇaṃ paribhāsantiyaṃ pācittiyaṃ . . . Sāva-

tthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||53||

nimantitāya vā pavāritāya vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniam vā bhujjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvi pavāritā aññatra bhujjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||54||

kulam maccharāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī kulam maccharāyi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||55||

abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||56||

vassam vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatoṣaṅhe tīhi ṭhānehi na pavārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthā bhikkhusaṅham na pavāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||57||

ovādāya vā saṃvāsāya vā na gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||58||

uposatham pi na pucchantiyā ovādam pi na yācantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucchimsu ovādam pi na yācimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||59||

pasāke jātam gaṇam vā rūhitam vā anapaloketvā saṅham vā gaṇam vā purisena saddhim eken' ekāya bhedāpentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī pasāke jātam gaṇam purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||60||

ārānavaggo chaṭṭho.

gabbhinim vutthāpentiya pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vutthāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tihi samutthānehi samutthāti. ||61||

pāyantim vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||62||

dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||63||

dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam samghena asammatam vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||64||

ūnavādasavassam gihigatam vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||65||

paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||66||

paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||67||

sahajīvinim vutthāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva anugañhantiyā na anuggahāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahajīvinim vutthāpetvā dve vassāni n'eva anuggahesi na anuggahāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||68||

vutthāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vutthāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||69||

sahajīvinim vutthāpetvā n'eva vūpakāsentiyā na vūpakāsāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahajīvinim vutthāpetvā n'eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||70||
gabbhinivaggo sattamo.

ūnavīsativassam kumāribhūtam vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripunnāvīsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vutthāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||72||

paripuṇṇavāsativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||73||

ūnavādasavassāya vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ūnavādasavassā vuṭṭhāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||74||

paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya saṃghena asammatāya vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammatā vuṭṭhāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||75||

alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānāya sādhu 'ti paṭisuṇitvā pacchā khyadhammam āpajjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Caṇḍakālīm bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Caṇḍakālī bhikkhunī alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisuṇitvā pacchā khyadhammam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

sikkhamānam sace me tvam ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n'eva vuṭṭhāpentiyā na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī sikkhamānam sace me . . . vatvā n'eva vuṭṭhāpesi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam akāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||77||

sikkhamānam sace mam tvam ayye dve vassāni anubandhissasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti . . . (see § 77). ||78||

purisasamsattham kumārakasamsattham caṇḍim sokāvāsam sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsattham . . . sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

mâtâpitûhi vâ sâmikena vâ ananuññâtam sikkhamânam vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī mâtâpitûhi pi sâmikenâpi ananuññâtam sikkhamânam

vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi s. s., siyā vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||80||

pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattaṃ . . . Thullanandaṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuniṃ pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||81||

anuvassaṃ vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anuvassaṃ vuṭṭhāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||82||

ekam vassaṃ dve vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . (see § 82). ||83||

kumāribhūtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

chattupāhanaṃ dhārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chattupāhanaṃ dharesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||84||

yānena yāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . (see § 84. *Read*: yānena yāyimsu.) ||85||

saṃghāṇiṃ dhārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ ārabba . . . aññataraṃ bhikkhuniṃ saṃghāṇiṃ dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||86||

itthālamkāraṃ dhārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāraṃ dhāresuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||87||

gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . (see § 37. *Read*: gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyimsu.) ||88||

vāsitakena piññākena nhāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . ||89||
bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvattiyā paññattaṃ . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpesuṃ parimaddāpesuṃ . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. eḷakalomake. ||90||

sikkhamānāya ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||91||

sāmaṇeriyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||92||

gihinīyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||93||

bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||94||

anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anokāsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. padasodhamme. ||95||

asaṃkacchikāya gāmaṃ pavisantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ārabba . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī asaṃkacchikā gāmaṃ pāvisi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s., siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||96||

chattupāhanavaggo navamo. navavaggakhuddakā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

lasuṇaṃ, saṃhare lomam, tala-matṭhañ ca, suddhikaṃ, bhujjant', āmakadhaññānaṃ, dve vighāseṇa, dassanā,| andhakāre, paṭicchanne, ajjhokāse, rathikāya ca, pure, pacchā, vikāle ca, duggahi, niraye, vadhi,| nagg'-odakā, visibbetvā, pañcāhikaṃ, saṃkamanīyaṃ, gaṇaṃ, vibhaṅga-samaṇaṃ, dubbalaṃ, kaṭhinena ca,| ekamañc'-attharaṇena ca, sañcicca, sahajjivī, datvā, samsatṭha-anto ca, tiro, vassaṃ, na pakkame,| rājā, āsandi, suttañ ca, gihi, vūpasamena ca, dade, cīvar'-āvasathaṃ, pariāpunañ ca, vācaye,| ārām', akkosa-caṇḍi ca, bhujjeyya, kulamaccharī, vase, pavāraṇ'-ovādaṃ, dve dhamme, pasākhena ca,| gabbhinī, pāyantī, cha dhamme, asaṃmat', ūnavādasa,

paripuṇṇañ ca, saṃghena, saha, vuṭṭhā, cha pañca ca, |
 kumāri, dve ca, saṃghena, dvādas, 'asammatena ca,
 alam, sace ca, dve vassam, saṃsaṭṭhā, sāmikena ca, |
 pārivāsik'-ānuvassam, duve vuṭṭhāpanena ca,
 chatta-yānena, saṃghaṇi, itthālamkāra-vañṇake, |
 piñṇāka-bhikkhunī c' eva, sikkhā ca, sāmānerikā,
 gihi, bhikkhussa purato, anokāsam, saṃkacchikā 'ti. |

tesam vaggānam uddānam :

lasuṇ'-andhakārā, nhānam, tuvattā, cittāgarakā,
 āramam, gabbhinī c' eva, kumārā, chattupāhanā 'ti. |

sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhujjantiyā pāṭidesaniyam . . . Sā-
 vatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabha
 . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappiṃ viññāpetvā bhujjimsu
 . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. || 1 ||

telaṃ viññāpetvā . . . || 2 ||

madhum viññāpetvā . . . || 3 ||

phāṇitam viññāpetvā . . . || 4 ||

maccham viññāpetvā . . . || 5 ||

mamsam viññāpetvā . . . || 6 ||

khīram viññāpetvā . . . || 7 ||

dadhiṃ viññāpetvā . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti,
 siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca
 vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca
 samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca
 samuṭṭhāti. || 8 ||

aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

sappi, telaṃ, madhuñ c' eva, phāṇitam, maccham eva ca,
 mamsam, khīram, dadhiñ cāpi viññāpetvāna bhikkhunī :
 pāṭidesaniyā aṭṭha sayambuddhena desitā 'ti. |

ye sikkhāpadā Bhikkhuvibhaṅge vitthāritā te saṃkhipitvā
 Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge katthapaññattivāro niṭṭhito. || 1 ||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasam-
 saggam sādīyanti kati āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā . . . sādī-

yantī tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sādīyati āpatti pārājikassa, ubbhakkhakam adhojānumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sādīyati āpatti thullaccayassa, kāyapaṭibaddham gahaṇam sādīyati āpatti dukkaṭassa. avassutā . . . sādīyantī imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaṭicchādikā bhikkhunī vajjam paṭicchādentī . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, jānam pārājikam dhammam paṭicchādeti āpatti pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchādeti āpatti thullaccayassa, ācāravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti dukkaṭassa. vajjapaṭicchādikā bhikkhunī vajjam paṭicchādentī imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||2||

ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsānāya na paṭinissajjantī . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, nāttiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa. ukkhittānuvattikā bh. y. s. na paṭinissajjantī imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūrentī . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, purisena itthannāma āgacchā 'ti vuttā gacchati āpatti dukkaṭassa, purisassa hatthapāsam okkantamatte āpatti thullaccayassa, aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūreti āpatti pārājikassa. aṭṭhamam v. p. imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||4||

pārājikā niṭṭhitā.

ussayavādikā bhikkhunī aṭṭam karontī tisso āp. āp., ekassa āroceti āpatti dukkaṭassa, dutiyassa āroceti āpatti thullaccayassa, aṭṭapariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa. ||1||

coriṃ vuṭṭhāpentī tisso āp. āp., nāttiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. saṃghādisesassa. ||2||

ekā gāmantaram gacchantī tisso āp. āp., gacchati āp. dukk., paṭhamam pādam parikkhepaṃ atikkāmeti āp. thull., dutiyam pādam atikkāmeti āp. saṃghādisesassa. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhuniṃ dhammena vinayena satthu sāsānena anapaloketvā kārakasaṃgham anāññāya gaṇassa chandam osārentī tisso āp. āp., nāttiyā . . . (see § 2.) ||4||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādānīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñ-

jantī tisso āp. āp., khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. thull., ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. samgh., udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā anavassuto vā yato tvam anavassutā, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā tam tvam sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojentī tisso āp. āp., tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukk., ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. thull., bhojanapariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa. ||6||

kupitā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., ñattiyā dukkaṭam . . . (see § 2). ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., ñattiyā . . . ||8||

samsaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantiyo tisso āpattiyo āpajjanti, ñattiyā . . . ||9||

samsaṭṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā viharitthā 'ti uyyojentī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., ñattiyā . . . ||10||

samghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

pattasannicayam karonī ekam āpattim āpajjati nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||1||

akālacīvaram kālacīvaran ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpentī dve āp. āp., bhājāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, bhājāpīte nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||2||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim cīvaram parivattetvā acchindantī dve āp. āp., acchindati payoge dukkaṭam, acchinne nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||3||

aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpentī dve āp. āp., viññāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, viññāpīte nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||4||

aññam cetāpetvā aññam cetāpentī . . . (see § 4.) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena aññam cetāpentī dve āp. āp., cetāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, cetāpīte nissaggiyam pācittiyam. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācīkena (. . . mahājanikena . . . mahājanikena samyā-

cikena . . . puggalikena samyâcikenâ) aññam cetâpentî . . .
(see § 6.) ||7-10||

atirekacatukkamsaparamam garupâvuraṇam cetâpentî dve
âp. âp., cetâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, cetâpîte nissaggiyam pâ-
cittiyam. ||11||

atirekaadḍhateyyakamsaparamam lahupâvuraṇam cetâpentî
. . . ||12||

nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ niṭṭhitâ.

lasuṇam khâdantî dve âp. âp., khâdissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti âp.
dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||1||

sambâdhe lomam samharâpentî dve âp. âp., samharâpeti
payoge dukkaṭam, samharîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||2||

talaghâtam karontî dve âp. âp., karoti payoge dukkaṭam,
kate âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||3||

jatumatṭhakam âdiyantî dve âp. âp., âdiyati payoge dukka-
ṭam, âdinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||4||

atirekadvaṅgulapabbaparamam udakasuddhikam âdiyantî
dve . . . (see § 4) ||5||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upa-
tiṭṭhantî dve âp. âp., hatthapâse tiṭṭhati âp. pâcittiyassa,
hatthapâsam vijahitvâ tiṭṭhati, âp. dukkaṭassa. ||6||

âmakadhaññam viññâpetvâ bhuñjantî dve âp. âp., bhuñ-
jissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp.
pâcittiyassa. ||7||

uccâram vâ passâvam vâ samkâram vâ vighâsam vâ
tirokudde chaddentî dve âp. âp., chaddeti payoge dukkaṭam,
chaddite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||8||

uccâram vâ . . . vighâsam vâ harite chaddentî . . . ||9||

naccam vâ gîtam vâ vâditam vâ dassanâya gacchantî dve
âp. âp., gacchati âpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitâ passati vâ
sunâtî vâ âp. pâcittiyassa. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ
santiṭṭhantî dve âp. âp., hatthapâse tiṭṭhati âp. pâcittiyassa,
hatthapâsam vijahitvâ tiṭṭhati âp. dukkaṭassa. ||11||

paṭicchanne okâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiṭṭhantî
. . . ||12||

ajjhokāse purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santitṭhantī . . . ||13||
 rathiyā vā byūhe vā siṅghātake vā purisena saddhiṃ eken'
 ekā santitṭhantī . . . ||14||

purebhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamtivā āsane nisīditvā sāmike
 anāpucchā pakkamantī dve āp. āp., paṭhamam pādam ano-
 vassakaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pādam atikkā-
 meti āp. pācittiyassa. ||15||

pacchābhattaṃ kulāni upasaṃkamtivā sāmike anāpucchā
 āsane nisīdantī dve āp. āp., nisīdati payoge dukkaṭam, nisinne
 āp. pācittiyassa. ||16||

vikāle kulāni upasaṃkamtivā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam
 santharivā vā santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdantī dve āp. āp., abhi-
 nisīdati payoge dukkaṭam, abhinisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||17||

duggahitena dūpadhāritena param ujjhāpentī dve āp. āp.,
 ujjhāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, ujjhāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||18||

attānam vā param vā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vā
 abhisapantī dve āp. āp., abhisapati payoge dukkaṭam, abhis-
 pīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||19||

attānam vadhitvā vadhitvā rodantī dve āp. āp., vadhati
 rodati āp. pācittiyassa, vadhati na rodati āp. dukkaṭassa. ||20||
 rattandhakāravaggo dutiyo.

naggā nhāyantī dve āp. āp., nhāyati payoge dukkaṭam,
 nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||21||

pamānātikkaṇṭam udakasāṭikam kārāpentī dve āp. āp.,
 kārāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, kārāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||22||

bhikkhuniyā cīvaram visibbetvā vā visibbāpetvā vā n'eva
 sibbentī na sibbāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontī ekaṃ āp. āp.
 pācittiyam. ||23||

pañcāhikam saṃghāṭicāram atikkāmentī ekaṃ . . . ||24||
 cīvarasaṃkamanīyam dhārentī dve āp. āp., dhāreti payoge
 dukkaṭam, dhārite āp. pācittiyassa. ||25||

gaṇassa cīvaralābham antarāyam karontī dve āp. āp.,
 karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||26||

dhammikam cīvaravibhaṅgam paṭibāhantī dve āp. āp.,
 paṭibāhati payoge dukkaṭam, paṭibāhite āp. pācittiyassa. ||27||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā samaṇa-
 cīvaram dentī dve āp. āp., deti payoge dukkaṭam, dinne āp.
 pācittiyassa. ||28||

dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeti
dve āp. āp., atikkāmeti payoge dukkaṭam, atikkāmite āp.
pācittiyassa. ||29||

dhammikam kaṭhinuddhāram paṭibāhanti dve . . . (see
§ 27). ||30||

nhānavaggo tatiyo.

dve bhikkhuniyo ekamañce tuvaṭṭentiyo dve āpattiyo
āpajjanti, nipajjanti payoge dukkaṭam, nipanne āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||31||

dve bhikkhuniyo ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā tuvaṭṭentiyo . . . ||32||

bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsuṃ karontī dve āp. āp., karoti
payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||33||

dukkhitam sahañjīvaṇiṃ n' eva upatṭhenti na upatṭhāpanāya
ussukkam karontī ekam āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||34||

bhikkhuniyā upassayam datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkad-
danti dve āp. āp., nikkaddhati payoge dukkaṭam, nikkaddhite
āp. pācittiyassa. ||35||

samsatṭhā bhikkhuni yāvattiyam samanubhāsanāya na
paṭinissajjanti dve āpattiyo āpajjati, nāttiyā dukkaṭam,
kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

antoratṭhe sāsāṅkasammate sappatibhaye asatthikā cārikam
caranti dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati payoge dukkaṭam, paṭipanne
āp. pācittiyassa. ||37||

tiroratṭhe sāsāṅkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassam cārikam caranti dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati
. . . ||39||

vassam vutthā bhikkhuni cārikam na pakkamanti ekam
āpattim āpajjati pācittiyam. ||40||

tuvaṭṭavaggo catuttho.

rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmaṃ vā uyyānaṃ vā
pokkharaniṃ vā dassanāya gacchantī dve āp. āp., gacchati
āpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitā passati āp. pācittiyassa. ||41||

āsandiṃ vā pallaṅkam vā paribhuñjanti dve āp. āp., pari-
bhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||42||

suttam kantanti dve āp. āp., kantati payoge dukkaṭam,
ujjavujjave āp. pācittiyassa. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccam karontī dve āp. āp., karoti payoge dukka-
ṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||44||

bhikkhuniyā eh' ayye imam adhikaraṇam vūpasamehīti
vuccamānā sādhu' ti paṭisunitvā n' eva vūpasamentī na vūpa-
samāya ussukkaṃ karontī ekam āp. āp. pācittiyam. || 45 ||

agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā
khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā dentī dve āp. āp., deti payoge
dukkaṭam, dinne āp. pācittiyassa. || 46 ||

āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhuñjantī dve āp. āp.,
paribhuñjati payoge dukkaṭam, paribhutte āp. pācitti-
yassa. || 47 ||

āvasatham anissajjitvā cārikam pakkamantī dve āp. āp.,
paṭhamam pādam parikkhepam atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa,
dutiyaṃ pādam atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. || 48 ||

tiracchānavijjam pariyaṇantī dve āp. āp., pariyaṇatī
payoge dukkaṭam, pade pade āp. pācittiyassa. || 49 ||

tiracchānavijjam vācentī dve āp. āp., vāceti payoge . . . || 50 ||
cittāgāravaggo pañcama.

jānam sabhikkhukam āramam anāpucchā pavisantī dve āp.
āp., paṭhamam pādam parikkhepam . . . (see § 48.) || 51 ||

bhikkhum akkosantī paribhāsantī dve āp. āp., akkosati pa-
yoge dukkaṭam, akkosite āp. pācittiyassa. || 52 ||

caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsantī dve āp. āp., paribhāsati pa-
yoge dukkaṭam, paribhāsate āp. pācittiyassa. || 53 ||

nimantitā vā pavāritā vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā
bhuñjantī dve āp. āp., khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhātī
āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pācittiyassa. || 54 ||

kulam maccharāyantī dve āp. āp., maccharāyati payoge
dukkaṭam, maccharite āp. pācittiyassa. || 55 ||

abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasantī dve āp. āp., vassam va-
sissāmīti senāsanam paññāpeti pāniyam paribhojaniyam upa-
tṭhāpeti pariveṇam sammajjati āp. dukkaṭassa, saha aruṇ-
uggamanā āp. pācittiyassa. || 56 ||

vassam vutthā bhikkhunī ubhatosamghe tīhi ṭhānehi na
pavārentī ekam āp. āp. pācittiyam. || 57 ||

ovādāya vā samvāsāya vā na gacchantī ekam . . . || 58 ||

uposatham pi na pucchantī ovādam pi na yācantī ekam
. . . || 59 ||

pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam vā rūhitam vā anapaloketvā sam-
gham vā gaṇam vā purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpentī

dve āp. āp., bhedāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, bhinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||60||

āramavaggo chaṭṭho.

gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpentī dve āp. āp., vuṭṭhāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, vuṭṭhāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||61||

pāyantim . . . dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ . . . dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamānaṃ saṃghena asammatam . . . ūnavādasavassam gihigataṃ . . . paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham . . . paripuṇṇadvādasavassam gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpentī dve āp. āp., vuṭṭhāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, vuṭṭhāpīte āp. pācittiyassa. ||62-67||

sahajivinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anugaṇhantī nānuggahāpentī ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||68||

vuṭṭhāpītam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhantī ekaṃ . . . ||69||

sahajivinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpakāsentī na vūpakāsapentī ekaṃ . . . ||70||

gabbhinivaggo sattamo.

ūnavāsisativassam kumāribhūtam vuṭṭhāpentī . . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripuṇṇavāsisativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||72||

paripuṇṇavāsisativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||73||

ūnavādasavassā vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||74||

paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṃghena asammatā vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||75||

alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpītenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhu 'ti paṭisunītvā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajantī dve āp. āp., khīyati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, khīyite āp. pācittiyassa. ||76||

sikkhamānaṃ sace me tvam ayye cīvaram dassasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n' eva vuṭṭhāpentī na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkaṃ karontī ekaṃ āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||77||

sikkhamānaṃ sace maṃ tvam ayye dve vassāni anu-
bandhissasi evāhan taṃ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti . . . ||78||

purisasamsatṭhaṃ kumārakasamsatṭhaṃ caṇḍim sokāvāsaṃ
sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . (see § 71). ||79||

mâtāpitūhi vā sāmikena vā ananuññātaṃ sikkhamānaṃ
vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||80||

pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamānaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||81||

anuvassaṃ vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||82||

ekavassaṃ dve vuṭṭhāpentī . . . ||83||

kumāribhūtavaggo aṭṭhāmo.

chattupāhanaṃ dhārentī dve āp. āp., dhāreti payoge
dukkaṭaṃ, dhārite āp. pācittiyassa. ||84||

yānena yāyanti dve āp. āp., yāyati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, yāyite
āp. pācittiyassa. ||85||

saṃghāṇiṃ dhārentī . . . (see § 84). ||86||

itthālaṃkāraṃ dhārentī . . . ||87||

gandhavaṇṇakena nhāyanti dve āp. āp., nhāyati payoge
dukkaṭaṃ, nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||88||

vāsitena piññākena nhāyanti . . . ||89||

bhikkhuniyā . . . (sikkhamānāya . . . sāmaṇeriyā . . .
gihiniyā . . .) ummaddāpentī parimaddāpentī dve āp. āp.,
ummaddāpeti payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ummaddite āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||90-93||

bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisīdanti dve āp. āp.,
nisīdati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||94||

anokāsakataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchanti dve āp. āp.,
pucchati payoge dukkaṭaṃ, pucchite āp. pācittiyassa. ||95||

asamkacchikā gāmaṃ pavisanti dve āp. āp., paṭhamaṃ
pādaṃ parikkhepaṃ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyaṃ
pādaṃ atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. ||96||

chattupāhanavaggo navāmo. khuddakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

sappiṃ (. . . telaṃ . . . madhuṃ . . . phāṇitaṃ . . .
macchaṃ . . . maṃsaṃ . . . khīraṃ . . . dadhiṃ . . .)
viññāpetvā bhujjanti dve āp. āp., bhujjissāmīti paṭiṇaṇhāti
āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1-8||
aṭṭhapāṭidesaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. katāpattivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ
dutiyaṃ. ||2||

avassutāya bhikkhuniyā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāya-samsaggam sādhiyantiyā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. avassutāya . . . vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silvipattim siyā ācāravipattim. — pa —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . ekam vipattim bhajanti ācāravipattim.

vipattivāram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. || 3 ||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandehi saṅgahitā. avassutāya . . . āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpattikkhandehi saṅgahitā, siyā pārājik-āpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . dvīhi āpattikkhandehi saṅgahitā siyā pāṭidesaniyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṅgahavāram niṭṭhitam catuttham. || 4 ||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti. avassutāya . . . āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.

samuṭṭhānavāram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. || 5 ||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo catunnam adhikaraṇānam kathamam adhikaraṇam. avassutāya . . . adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . āpattādhikaraṇam.

adhikaraṇavāram niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. || 6 ||

avassutāya . . . āpattiyo sattannam samathānam katīhi samathehi sammanti. avassutāya . . . samathānam tīhi samathehi sammanti, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca.

— la — dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā āpattiyo . . . tīhi samathehi sammanti . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca.
samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamaṃ. ||7||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāya-samsaggam sādīyantī kati āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati, adhakkhakam . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channam āpattisamutṭhānānam katīhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamaṃ adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam . . . (see I, 8) . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. — la — dadhiṃ viññāpetvā bhuñjanti kati āpattiyo āpajjati. dadhiṃ v. bh. dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. dadhiṃ . . . imā dve āp. āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam kati vipattiyo bhajanti . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam ekam vipattim bhajanti ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pāṭidesaniyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamutṭhānānam catūhi samutṭhānehi samutṭhanti siyā kāyato samutṭhanti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samutṭhanti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhanti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samutṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam tīhi . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca.

samuccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. ||8||

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena kāyasamsaggam sādīyanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattam kam ārabha kismiṃ vatthusmin ti — la — kenābhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatā . . . sādīyanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Sāvattthiyā paññattam . . . (see chap. 1) . . . kāyato ca cittato ca samutṭhāti na vācato — la — kenābhatan ti paramparābhatam :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . . piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. ||1||

vajjapaticchâdanapaccayâ pārâjikam kattha paññattan ti . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ekena samuṭṭhânaena samuṭṭhâti dhuranikkhepe. ||2||

yâvatatīyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ pārâjikam kattha paññattan ti . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vaṭṭhum paripûraṇapaccayâ pārâjikam . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

pārâjikâ niṭṭhitâ.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . ussayavâdikâya bhikkhuniyâ aṭṭam karanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso kattha paññatto kam ârabbha . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatam :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . . piṭakam Tambapanniyâ 'ti. ||1||
corivuṭṭhâpanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

ekâya gâmantaram gamanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . paṭhamapârâjike. ||3||

samaggena saṃghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasamgham anaññâya gaṇassa chandam osâranapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutâya bhikkhuniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . paṭhamapârâjike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, iñgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

kupitâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatīyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatīyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsatṭhânam bhikkhunīnam yâvatatīyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṃghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

samsaṭṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā viharitthā 'ti uyyojentiya yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayaṃ saṃghādiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||10||
— la —

dadhim viññāpetvā bhūñjanapaccayaṃ pāṭidesaniyaṃ . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

katthapaññattivāram nitṭhitam paṭhamam. ||9||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayaṃ kati āpattiyo āpajjati. kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayaṃ pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakaṃ ubbhajānumaṇḍalam gahaṇam sādīyati āpatti pārājikassa, bhikkhu kāyena kayam āmasati āp. saṃghādisesassa, kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati āp. thullaccayassa, kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati āp. dukkaṭassa, aṅgulipatodake pācittiyam. kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayaṃ imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaṭicchādanapaccayaṃ kati . . . catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam paṭicchādeti āp. pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchādeti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghādisesam paṭicchādeti āp. pācittiyassa, ācāravipattim paṭicchādeti āp. dukkaṭassa. vajjapaṭicchādanapaccayaṃ imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||2||

yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayaṃ kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati nāttiyā dukkaṭam dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayaṃ kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pārājikassa, bhedakānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati āp. saṃghādisesassa, pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjati āp. pācittiyassa. yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayaṃ imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||3||

aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūranapaccayaṃ kati . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||4||

pārājikā nitṭhitā.

ussayavādikā bhikkhunī aṭṭam karanapaccayaṃ tisso . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saṃghādisesassa. ||1||

corivutṭhāpanapaccayā tisso . . . ||2||

ekā gāmantaram gamanapaccayā tisso . . . ||3||

samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena anapaloketvā kārakasamgham anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṃ osāraṇapaccayā tisso . . . ||4||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjanapaccayā tisso āp. āp., khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. thullaccayassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti samghādisesassa, udakadantapaṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo . . . bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojanapaccayā tisso . . . ||6||

kupitā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso . . . ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccākatā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso . . . ||8||

samsatṭhā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso . . . ||9||

samsatṭhā 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nānā viharitṭhā 'ti uyyojentī yāv. sam. na paṭinissajjanapaccayā tisso . . . ||10||

dasa samghādisesā niṭṭhitā.

— la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā kati . . . dve āpattiyo āpajjati, khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. ||8||

katāpattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||10||

kāyasamsaggam sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . (see chap. 3) . . . dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo . . . ācāravipattim.

vipattivāraṃ niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||11||

kāyasamsaggam sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannam āpatti-

kkhandhānaṃ kaṭṭhi . . . pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃga-
hitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesā-
pattikkhandena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācitti-
yāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —
dadhim viññāpetvā bhūñjanapaccayā āpattiyo . . . dvīhi
āpattikkhandhehi saṃgaṃhitā siyā pāṭidesaniyāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṃgahavāraṃ niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||12||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo channaṃ āpatti-
samuṭṭhānānaṃ kaṭṭhi . . . (see chap. 5) . . . — la —
dadhim viññāpetvā bhūñjanapaccayā āpattiyo channaṃ
āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.

samuṭṭhānavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||13||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnaṃ adhi-
karaṇānaṃ . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaraṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||14||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannaṃ sama-
thānaṃ . . . (see chap. 7).

samathavāraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||15||

kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyanapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
kāy. sād. pañca āpattiyo āpajjati, avassutā . . . (see chap. 10)
. . . aṅgulipatodake pācittiyam. kāyasamsaggaṃ sādīyana-
paccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ
vipattīnaṃ kati . . . (see I, 8) . . . kaṭṭhi samathehi
sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo
bhajanti siyā silavipattim siyā ācāravipattim, sattannaṃ
āpattikkhandhānaṃ pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgaṃhitā siyā
pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena
siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisam-
uṭṭhānānaṃ ekena . . . (I, 8) . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca.
— la — dadhim viññāpetvā bhūñjanapaccayā kati . . .
dve āpattiyo āpajjati . . . tiṇavattthārakena cā 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge
soḷasa mahābhedaṃ niṭṭhitā.

III.

Samuṭṭhānass' uddānaṃ :

Aniccā sabbe saṃkhārā dukkhānattā ca saṃkhatā,
 nibbānañ c' eva paññatti anattā iti nicchayā. |
 buddhacande anuppanne buddhādicce anuggate
 tesam sabhāgadhammaṃ nāmamattaṃ na nāyati. |
 dukkaraṃ vividhaṃ katvā pūrayitvāna pārami
 uppajjanti mahāvīrā cakkhubhūtā sabrahmake, |
 te desayanti saddhammaṃ dukkhahāniṃ sukhāvahaṃ :
 Aṅgīraso Sakyamuni sabbabhūtānukampako |
 sabbasattuttamo sīho piṭake tiṇi desayi

- 5 suttantaṃ abhidhammañ ca vinayañ ca mahāguṇaṃ. |
 evaṃ nīyati saddhammo vinayo yadi tiṭṭhati.
 ubhato ca Vibhaṅgāni Khandhakā yā ca Mātikā |
 mālā suttaguṇeneva Parivārena ganthitā.
 tass' eva Parivārasa samuṭṭhānaṃ niyato kataṃ |
 sambhedanidānañ c' aññaṃ sutte dissanti upari :
 tasmā sikkhe Parivāraṃ dhammakāmo supesalo 'ti. |
 Vibhaṅge dvīsu paññattaṃ uddisanti uposathe :
 pavakkhāmi samuṭṭhānaṃ yathāñāyaṃ suṇātha me. |
 pārājikaṃ yaṃ paṭhamam, dutiyañ ca tato param,
 10 sañcaritti'-ānubhāsanañ ca, atirekañ ca cīvaraṃ, |
 lomāni, padasodhammo, bhūta-saṃvidhānena ca,
 theyya-desana-coriṃ ca, ananuññātāya terasa : |
 teras' ete samuṭṭhānaya viññūhi cintitā ;
 ekekasmīṃ samuṭṭhāne sadisā idha dissare. |

methunaṃ, sukka-saṃsaggo, aniyatā paṭhamikā,
 pubbūpa-paripācitā, raho bhikkhuniyā saba, |
 sabhojane, raho dve ca, aṅguli, udake hasaṃ,

- pahāre, uggire c' eva, tepaññāsā ca sekhiyā,|
 adhakkhakam, gām'-avassutā, tala-matṭhañ ca, suddhikā,
 15 vassam vutthā ca, ovādam, nānubandhe pavattinim : |
 chasattati ime sikkhā kāyamānasikā katā,
 sabbe ekasamuṭṭhānā paṭhamam pârâjikam yathā. |
 paṭhamapârâjikasamuṭṭhānam nitṭhitam.
 adinnam, viggah', uttarim, duṭṭhullā, atthakāminam,
 amûlā, aññabhāgiyā, aniyatā dutiyikā, |
 acchinde, pariñāmane, musā, omasa-pesuṇā,
 duṭṭhullā, paṭhavim khaṇe, bhûtam, aññāya, ujjhape, |
 nikkadḍhanam, siñcanañ ca, āmisahetu, bhuttāvī,
 ehi, anādari, bhimsā, apanidhe ca, jîvitam, |
 jānam sappānakam, kammam, ûna-samvāsa-nāsanā,
 20 sahadhammika-vilekhā, moho, amûlakena ca, |
 kukkuccam, dhammakam, datvā, pariñāmeyya puggale,
 kin te, akāla-acchinde, duggahi, nirayena ca, |
 gaṇam, vibhaṅgam, dubbalam, kaṭhin'-aphās'-upassayam,
 akkosa-caṇḍi, macchari, gabbhinī ca, pāyantiyā, |
 dve vassā, sikkhā samghena, tayo c' eva gihigatā,
 kumâribhûtā tisso ca, ûnadvâdas'-asammatā, |
 alan tâva, sokāvāsam, chandā, anuvassā ca, dve :
 sikkhâpadā sattati 'me, samuṭṭhānā tikā katā : |
 kāyacittena na vâcā, vâcâcittam na kāyikam,
 25 tîhi dvārehi jāyanti, pârâjikam dutiyam yathā. |
 dutyapârâjikasamuṭṭhānam nitṭhitam.
 sañcari, kuṭi, vihāro, dhopanañ ca, paṭiggaho,
 viññatt'-uttari abhihaṭṭum, ubhinnam, dûtakena ca, |
 kosiyā, suddha-dve bhâgā, chabbassāni, nisīdanam,
 riñcanti, rūpikā c' eva, ubho nānappakârakā, |
 ûnabandhana-vassikā, suttam, vikappanena ca,
 dvāra-dāna-sibbinī ca, pûva-paccaya-joti ca, |
 ratanam, sūci, mañico ca, tûlam, nisīdana-kaṇḍu ca,
 vassikā ca, sugatena, viññatti, aññacetāpanā, |
 dve samghikā, mahâjanikā dve, puggalā, labukā, garu,
 30 dve vighāsā, sâṭikā ca, samaṇacīvarena ca : |
 samapaññās' ime dhammā chahi ṭhānehi jāyare,
 kāyato na vâcâcittā, vâcato na kāyamanā, |
 kāyavâcā na ca cittā, kāyacittā na vâcikā,

- vâcâcittâ na kâyena, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :
 chasamuṭṭhânikâ ete sañcarittena sâdisâ. |
 sañcarittasamuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitam.
- bhed'-ânuvattâ, dubbaca-dûsa-duṭṭhulla-ditṭhi ca,
 chandam, ujjhaggikâ dve ca, dve ca saddâ, na byâhare, |
 chamâ, nîcâsane, ṭhânaṃ, pacchato, uppathena ca,
 vajj'-ânuvatti, gahaṇâ, osâre, paccâcikkhanâ, |
 kismim samsatṭhâ dve, vadhi, visibbe, dukkhitâya ca,
 35 puna samsatṭhâ, na vûpasame, ârâmañ ca, pavâraṇâ, |
 anvaddham, sahajîvini dve, cîvaram, anubandhanâ :
 sattatimsa ime dhammâ kâyavâcâya cittato
 sabbe ekasamuṭṭhânâ samanubhâsanâ yathâ. |
 samanubhâsanâsamuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitam.
- ubbhatam kaṭhinaṃ tîpi, paṭhamam patta-bhesajjam,
 accekam vâpi, sâsaṅkam, pakkamantena vâ duve, |
 upassayam, paramparâ, anatirittam, nimantanâ,
 vikappam, rañño, vikâle, vosâs'-âraññakena ca, |
 ussayâ, sannicayañ ca, pure, pacchâ, vikâle ca,
 pañcâhikâ, samkamaṇî, dve âvasathena ca, |
 pasâkhe, âsane c' eva : timsa ekûnakâ ime
 kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :
 40 dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe kaṭhinaṃ saha samâ. |
 kaṭhinasamuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitam.
- eḷakalomâ, dve seyyâ, âhacca, piṇḍabhojanam,
 gaṇa-vikâle, sannidhi, dantaponen', acelakâ, |
 uyyuttam, senam, uyyodhi, surâ, orena nhâyanâ,
 dubbanne, dve desanikâ, lasuṇ', uttitṭhe, naccanâ, |
 nhânam, attharaṇam, seyyâ, antoraṭṭhe, tathâ bahi,
 antovassam, cittâgâram, âsandim, suttakantanâ, |
 veyyâvaccam, sahatthâ ca, abhikkhukâvâsena ca,
 chattam, yânañ ca, samghâṇim, alamkâram, gandha-
 vâsitam, |
 bhikkhunî, sikkhamânâ ca, sâmaṇerî, gihiniyâ,
 45 asamkacchikâ : âpatṭî cattârîsâ catuttari, |
 kâyena na vâcâcittena, kâyacittena na vâcato,
 dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe samâ eḷakalomakâ. |
 eḷakalomasamuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitam.
- pad'-aññatra, asammata, tathâ atthamgatena ca,

tiracchānavijjā dve vuttā, anokāse ca pucchānā : |
 satta sikkhāpadā ete vācā na kāyacittato,
 vācācittena jāyanti na tu kāyena jāyare :
 dvisamuṭṭhānikā sabbe padasodhammasadisā. |

padasodhammasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 addhāna-nāvaṃ, paṇītaṃ, mātugāmena, saṃhare,
 dhaññaṃ, nimantitā c' eva, atṭha ca pāṭidesani : |
 sikkhā pannaṃsā ete kāyā na vācā na manā,
 50 kāyavācāya jāyanti na te cittaṃ jāyare, |
 kāyacittena jāyanti na te jāyanti vācato,
 kāyavācāya cittaṃ : samuṭṭhānā catubbidhā
 paññattā buddhaññaṇena addhānena sahā samā. |

addhānasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 theyyasattham, upassutiṃ, sūpaṃ viññāpanena ca,
 ratti, channañ ca, okāsaṃ, ete byūhena sattamaṃ : |
 kāyacittena jāyanti na te jāyanti vācato,
 tīhi dvārehi jāyanti, dvisamuṭṭhānikā ime
 theyyasatthasamuṭṭhānā desitādiccabandhunā. |

theyyasatthasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 chattapāṇissa saddhammaṃ na desenti tathāgatā,
 evam eva daṇḍapāṇissa, sattha-āvudhapāṇinaṃ, |
 pāduk'-upāhanā, yānā, seyyā, pallatthikāya ca,
 55 vetṭhit'-ogunṭhito c' eva : ekādasam anūnakā |
 vācācittena jāyanti na te jāyanti kāyato,
 sabbe ekasamuṭṭhānā sammatā dhammadesane. |

dhammadesanasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 bhūtaṃ kāyena jāyati na vācāya na cittaṃ,
 vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyā na ca cittaṃ, |
 kāyavācāya jāyati na tu jāyati cittaṃ,
 bhūtārocanaṃ nāma tīhi ṭhānehi jāyati. |

bhūtārocanasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 corī vācāya cittaṃ na taṃ jāyati kāyato,
 jāyati tīhi dvārehi corīvuṭṭhāpanaṃ idaṃ,
 akataṃ dvisamuṭṭhānaṃ dhammarājena bhāsitaṃ. |

corīvuṭṭhāpanasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 ananuññātaṃ vācāya na kāyā na ca cittaṃ,
 60 jāyati kāyavācāya na taṃ jāyati cittaṃ, |
 jāyati vācācittena na taṃ jāyati kāyato,

jāyati tīhi dvārehi akataṃ catuṭṭhānikam. |
 ananuññātasamuṭṭhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
 samuṭṭhānaṃ hi saṃkhepaṃ dasa tīṇi sudesitaṃ
 asaṃmohakaraṇaṃ ṭhānaṃ nettidhammānulomikaṃ :
 dhārayanto imaṃ viññū samuṭṭhāne na muyhatīti.

Samuṭṭhānasāsaṃkhepaṃ niṭṭhitam.

IV.

Kati âpattiyo, kati âpattikkhandhâ, kati vinîtavatthûni, k. agâravâ, k. gâravâ, k. vinîtavatthûni, k. vipattiyo, k. âpattisamuttânâ, k. vivâdamûlâni, k. anuvâdamûlâni, k. sâraṇiyâ dhammâ, k. bhedakaravatthûni, k. adhikaraṇâni, k. samathâ.

pañca âpattiyo, pañca âpattikkhandhâ, pañca vinîtavatthûni, satta âpattiyo, satta âpattikkhandhâ, satta vinîtavatthûni, cha agâravâ, cha gâravâ, cha vinîtavatthûni, catasso vipattiyo, cha âpattisamuttânâ, cha vivâdamûlâni, cha anuvâdamûlâni, cha sâraṇiyâ dhammâ, aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni, cattâri adhikaraṇâni, satta samathâ. ||1||

tattha katamâ pañca âpattiyo. pārâjikâpatti samghâdisesâpatti pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâpatti, imâ pañca âpattiyo. ||2||

tattha katame pañca âpattikkhandhâ. pārâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dukkaṭâpattikkhandho, ime pañca âpattikkhandhâ. ||3||

tattha katamâni pañca vinîtavatthûni. pañcahi âpattikkhandhehi ârati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇam anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto, imâni pañca vinîtavatthûni. ||4||

tattha katamâ satta âpattiyo. pārâjikâpatti samghâdisesâp. thullaccayâp. pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâp. dubbhâsitâp., imâ satta âpattiyo. ||5||

tattha katame satta âpattikkhandhâ. pārâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dubbhâsitâpattikkhandho, ime satta âpattikkhandhâ. ||6||

tattha katamâni satta vinîtavatthûni. sattahi âpattikkhandhehi ârati . . . setughâto, imâni satta vinîtavatthûni. ||7||

tattha katame cha agāravā. buddhe agāravo, dhamme agāravo, saṃghe ag., sikkhāya ag., appamāde ag., paṭi-santhāre agāravo, ime cha agāravā. ||8||

tattha katame cha gāravā. buddhe gāravo . . . paṭi-santhāre gāravo, ime cha gāravā. ||9||

tattha katamāni cha vinītavatthūni. chahi agāravehi ārati . . . setughāto, imāni cha vinītavatthūni. ||10||

tattha katamāni catasso vipattiyo. sīlavipatti ācārav. diṭṭhiv. ājīvavipatti, imā catasso vipattiyo. ||11||

tattha katame cha āpattisamuṭṭhānā. atth' āpatti kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, atth' āpatti vācato samuṭṭhāti na kāyato na cittato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, atth' āpatti vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, atth' āpatti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ime cha āpattisamuṭṭhānā. ||12||

tattha katamāni cha vivādamūlāni. idha bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhi. yo so bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanāhi so sathari pi agāravo viharati appatisso . . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14, 3 down to the end of that paragraph. The word 'bhikkhave' is here constantly omitted) . . . evam etassa pāpakassa vivādamūlassa āyatim anavassavo hoti. imāni cha vivādamūlāni. ||13||

tattha katamāni cha anuvādamūlāni. idha bhikkhu kodhano . . . (this is identical with the last paragraph, reading 'anuvāda°' instead of 'vivāda°') imāni cha anuvādamūlāni. ||14||

tattha katame cha sāraṇiyā dhammā. idha bhikkhuno mettam kāyakammaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam hoti sabrahmacāriṣu āvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo sāraṇīyo piyakaṇo garukaṇo saṃgahāya avivādāya sāmaggīyā ekibhāvāya saṃvattati. puna ca param bhikkhuno mettam vacīkammaṃ . . . mettam manokammaṃ . . . saṃvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu ye te lābhā dhammikā dhammaladdhā antamaso pattapariyāpannamattam pi tathārūpehi lābhehi appaṭivibhattabhogī hoti sīlavantehi sabrahmacārihi sādharāṇa-bhogī, ayam pi dhammo . . . saṃvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yāni tāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni acchiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatṭhāni samā-

dhisamvattanikāni tathârûpesu sîlesu sîlasāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārîhi āvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yāyam ditthi ariyā niyyānikā niyyāti takkarassa sammādukkhakkhayāya tathârûpāya ditthiyā ditthisāmaññagato viharati sabrahmacārîhi āvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. ime cha sârañiyā dhammā. ||15||

tattha katamāni atthārasa bhedakaravatthūni. idha bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . (=Mahavāgga, X. 5, 4) . . . adutthullaṃ āpattiṃ dutthullā āpattīti dîpeti. imāni atthārasa bhedakaravatthūni. ||16||

tattha katamāni cattāri adhikaraṇāni. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. imāni cattāri adhikaraṇāni. ||17||

tattha katame satta samathā. sammukhāvinayo sativinayo amūlhavinayo paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ yebhuyyasikā tassapāpiyyasikā tiṇavatthārako. ime satta samathā. ||18||

katipucchāvāraṃ nitthitaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpatti, āpattikkhandhā, vinîṭā, sattadhā puna,
vinîṭ'-āgāravā c' eva, gāravā mūlam eva ca, |
puna vinîṭā, vipatti, samuṭṭhānaṃ, vivādanā,
anuvādā, sârañiyam, bhed'-ādhikaraṇena ca,
satt' eva samathā vuttā : padā sattarasa ime 'ti. ||1||

paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena pārājikaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti :
na hīti vattabbaṃ. saṃghādisesaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti
vattabbaṃ. thullaccayaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattabbaṃ.
pācittiyam . . . pāṭidesaniyam . . . dukkaṭam āpajjeyyā
'ti : siyā 'ti vattabbaṃ. dubbhāsitaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : na hīti
vattabbaṃ. ||1||

dutiyaena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (see § 1) . . . pācittiyam
āpajjeyyā 'ti : siyā 'ti vattabbaṃ. pāṭidesaniyam
āpajjeyyā 'ti : na hīti vattabbaṃ. dukkaṭam āpajjeyyā 'ti :
siyā 'ti vattabbaṃ. dubbhāsitaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti : na hīti
vattabbaṃ. ||2||

tatiyaena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (= § 1). ||3||

catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena pārājikaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti: siyā 'ti vattaḃbaṃ. saṃghādisesaṃ . . . (= § 1). ||4||

pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (= § 4) . . . pāṭidesaniyaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti: na hīti vattaḃbaṃ. dukkaṭaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti: siyā 'ti vattaḃbaṃ. dubbhāsitaṃ āpajjeyyā 'ti: siyā 'ti vattaḃbaṃ. ||5||

chatthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (= § 4). ||6||

chaāpattisamuṭṭhānavāraṃ nitṭhitaṃ paṭhamam. ||2||

paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati āpattiyo āpajjati. paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī saññācīkāya kuṭim karoti adesita-vatthukaṃ pamāṇātikkaṇṭaṃ sārambhaṃ aparikkamaṇaṃ, payoge dukkaṭaṃ, ekaṃ piṇḍaṃ anāgate āpatti thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āpatti saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī vikāle bhojanaṃ bhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharāṃ pavitṭhāya hatthato khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjati, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katihi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katihi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katihi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pāṭidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvīnayaṇa ca paṭiññātakaraṇaṇa ca, siyā sammukhāvīnayaṇa ca tiṇavattāraṇa ca. ||1||

dutiyaṇa āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati āpattiyo āpajjati. dutiyaṇa āp. catasso āp. āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī samādi-

yati kuṭim me karothā 'ti, tassa kuṭim karonti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikantam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi anupasampannam padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācittiyassa. dutiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . (see § 1) . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti vācato samuṭṭhanti na kāyato na cittato. catunnam adhikarāṇam āpattādhikarānam. sattannam samathānam tīhi samathehi sammanti . . . (§ 1) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||2||

tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi saṃvidahitvā kuṭim karoti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikantam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhujjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhujjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pāṭidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato. catunnam adhikarāṇam . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||3||

catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu methunam dhammam paṭisevati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi saññācikāya kuṭim

karoti adesitavatthukam pamānātikantam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi vikāle bhojanam bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam pavitthāya hatthato khādaniam vā bhojaniam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam chahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pāṭidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 4 ||

pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu pāpiccho icchāpakato asantam abhūtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi samādiyati kuṭim me karoṭhā 'ti, tassa kuṭim karonti adesitavatthukam pamānātikantam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi anupasampannam padaso dhammam vāceti, āp. pācittiyassa. na khumsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na maṅkum kattukāmo davakamyatā hīnena hīnam vadeti, āp. dubbhāsītassa. pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam chahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāp. siyā dubbhāsītāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 5 ||

chaṭṭhena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu saṃvidahitvā bhaṇḍam avaharati, āp. pārā-

jikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi samvidahitvā kuṭim karoti adesitavattukam pamāṇātikantam sārambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkatam, ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmim piṇḍe āgate āp. samghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi paṇitabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññi bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. chaṭṭhena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam chahi . . . (see § 4) . . . siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavattāhārakena cā 'ti. || 6 ||

chaāpattisamuṭṭhānānam katāpattivāram niṭṭhitam
dutiyaṃ. || 3 ||

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena
vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā kati: pucchāmi taṃ brūhi
vibhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena
vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā pañca: etan te akkhāmi vi-
bhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhānā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . brūhi vibhaṅga-
kovida.|

samuṭṭhānā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . samuṭṭhitā ca-
tasso: etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . |

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . samuṭṭhitā
pañca . . . |

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā mānasikā . . . cha . . . |

samuṭṭhānā vācasikā mānasikā . . . cha . . . |

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā
akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā kati: pucchāmi taṃ brūhi vi-
bhaṅgakovida.|

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā
akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,
āpattiyo tena sanuṭṭhitā cha : etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅga-
kovidā 'ti.]

āpattisamuṭṭhānakathā niṭṭhitā tatiyā. || 4 ||

sīlavipattipaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sīlavipattipaccayā
catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ
dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchā-
deti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ paṭicchādeti
āp. pācittiyassa, attano duṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ paṭicchādeti āp.
dukkatassa. sīlavipattipaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati.
tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā
āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīla-
vipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ
catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkatāpatti-
kkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhā-
nena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.
catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 1 ||

ācāravipattipaccayā kati . . . ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati: ācā-
ravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti āpatti dukkatassa. ācāravipattipac-
cayā imaṃ ekaṃ āpattiṃ āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnaṃ vipatti-
naṃ kati vipattiyo bhajati — pa — sattannaṃ samathānaṃ
katīhi samathehi sammanti. sā āpatti catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ
ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajati ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpatti-
kkhandhānaṃ ekena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā dukkatā-
pattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena sam-
uṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti.
catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. sattannaṃ sama-
thānaṃ tīhi samathehi sammanti . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 2 ||

diṭṭhivipattipaccayā kati . . . dve āpattiyo āpajjati: pāpi-
kāya diṭṭhiyā yāvattiyāṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati
ñattiyā dukkaṭaṃ, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa.
diṭṭhivipattipaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo
catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo ca-
tunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ.
sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃga-

hitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||3||

ājīvavipattipaccayā kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati: ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhūtaṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati āp. pārājikassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā sañcaritaṃ samāpajjati. āp. saṃghādisesassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā yo te vihāre vasati so bhikkhu araha 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijānantassa āp. thullaccayassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā bhikkhu paṇītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. pācittiyassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā bhikkhunī paṇītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. paṭidesaniyassa. ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā sūpaṃ vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati āp. dukkaṭṭassa. ājīvavipattipaccayā imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ chahi . . . (see chap. 3, § 4) . . . siyā dukkaṭṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato s. na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca s. na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||4||

vipattipaccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ catutthaṃ. ||5||

vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā dve āpattiyo āpajjati: upasampannaṃ omasati āp. pācittiyassa, anupasampannaṃ omasati āp. dukkaṭṭassa. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ ekaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na

vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. || 1 ||

anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuṃ amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamseti āp. saṃghādisesassa, amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti āp. pācittiyassa, amūlikāya ācāravipattiyaṃ anuddhamseti āp. dukkaṭassa. anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ tīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. || 2 ||

āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhunī jānaṃ pārājikaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicchādeti āp. pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchādeti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ paṭicchādeti āp. pācittiyassa, ācāravipattiṃ paṭicchādeti āp. dukkaṭassa. āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ. sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. || 3 ||

kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati, nāttiyā dukkaṭaṃ, dvīhi kammavācāhi thullaccayā, kammavācāpariyosāne āp. pārājikassa. bheda-kānuvattakā bhikkhū yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti āpatti saṃghādisesassa. pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati āp. pācitti-

yassa. kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve . . . sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāp. siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . tiṇavattthārakena ca. || 4 ||

ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe avasesā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, satannaṃ samathānaṃ katīhi samathehi sammanti. ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe avasesā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ na katamaṃ vipattim bhajanti, sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ katamena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katamena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katamena samathena sammanti. taṃ kissa hetu. ṭhapetvā satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhe n' atth' aññā āpattiyo 'ti. || 5 || 6 ||

adhikaraṇapaccayavāraṃ niṭṭhitam pañcamam.

anantarapeyyālam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

katipucchā, samuṭṭhānā, katāpatti tath' eva ca,
samuṭṭhānā, vipattī ca, tathādhikaraṇena cā 'ti.

vivādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ, kati ṭhānāni, kati vatthūni, kati bhūmiyo, kati hetū, kati mūlāni, katīh' ākārehi vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi samathehi sammati.

anuvādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ . . . (*instead of vivadati read anuvadati.*)

āpattādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ . . . (*read āpattim āpajjati.*)

kiccādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ . . . (*read kiccaṃ jāyati.*) || 1 ||

vivādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṅgaman ti lobho pubbaṅgamo doso pubbaṅgamo moho p. alobho p. adoso p. amoho pubbaṅgamo. kati ṭhānānīti aṭṭhārasa bhedakaravattḥūni ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti aṭṭhārasa bhedakaravattḥūni vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti aṭṭh. bhed. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti dvādasa mūlāni. katīh' ākārehi vivadatīti dvīh' ākārehi vivadati dhammadiṭṭhi vā adhammadiṭṭhi vā. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi samathehi sammatīti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ dvīhi s. s. sammukhāvinayena ca ye-bhuyyasikāya ca. ||2||

anuvādādhikaraṇassa kiṃ pubbaṅgaman ti lobho . . . amoho pubbaṅgamo. kati ṭhānānīti catasso vipattiyo ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti catasso vipattiyo vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti cat. vip. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti cuddasa mūlāni. katīh' ākārehi anuvadati dvīh' ākārehi anuvadati vatthuto vā āpattito vā. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi . . . catūhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca sativinayena ca amūlāvinayena ca tassapāpiyyasikāya ca. ||3||

āpattādhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbaṅgamo. kati ṭhānānīti satta āpattikkhandhā ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti satta āpattikkhandhā vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti satta āp. bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū . . . tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti cha āpattisamuttḥānāni mūlāni. katīh' ākārehi . . . chah' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati alajjitā aññānatā kukkucapakatattā akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā satisammosā. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi . . . tīhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca tiṇa-vatthārakena ca. ||4||

kiccādhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbaṅgamo. kati ṭhānānīti cattāri kammāni ṭhānāni. kati vatthūnīti cattāri kammāni vatthūni. kati bhūmiyo 'ti cattāri kammāni bhūmiyo. kati hetū 'ti nava hetū . . . tayo abyākatahetū. kati mūlānīti ekaṃ mūlaṃ saṃgho. katīh' ākārehi kiccaṃ jāyatīti dvīh' ākārehi kiccaṃ jāyati fiattito vā apalokanato vā. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ katīhi samathehi sammatīti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ ekena samathena sammati sammukhāvinayena. ||5||

kati samathâ. satta samathâ, sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ yebhuyyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥârako, ime satta samathâ. siyâ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthivasena pariyâyena. siyâ 'ti. kathañ ca siyâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dve samathâ, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cattâro samathâ, âpattâdhikaraṇassa tayo samathâ, kiccâdhikaraṇassa eko samatho. evaṃ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthivasena pariyâyena. ||6||

pariyâyavâraṃ niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||7||

kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa . . . âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . kiccâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo yebhuyyasikâ. pañca samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥârako.

cattâro samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo sativin. amûlḥavin. tassapâpiyyasikâ. tayo samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tiṇavattḥârako.

tayo samathâ âpattâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇâ sammukhâvinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tiṇavattḥârako. cattâro samathâ âpattâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ sativ. amûlḥav. tassapâpiyyasikâ.

eko samatho kiccâdhikaraṇassa sâdhâraṇo sammukhâvinayo. cha samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa asâdhâraṇâ yebhuyyasikâ sativ. amûlḥav. paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavattḥârako.

sâdhâraṇavâraṃ niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||8||

kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa aññabhâgiyâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa . . . âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . kiccâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikaraṇassa aññabhâgiyâ.

dve samathā vivādādhikaraṇassa tabbhāgiyā . . . (=chap. 8; *instead of sādharmaṇa and asādhāraṇa read tabbhāgiya and aññabhāgiya*).

tabbhāgiyavāraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhamam. ||9||

samathā samathassa sādharmaṇā, samathā samathassa asādhāraṇā. siyā samathā samathassa sādharmaṇā, siyā samathā samathassa asādhāraṇā.

katham siyā samathā samathassa sādharmaṇā, katham siyā s. s. asādhāraṇā.

yebhuyyasikā sammukhāvinayassa sādharmaṇā, sativinayassa amūlhavinayassa paṭiññātakaraṇassa tassapāpiyyasikāya tiṇavatttharakassa asādhāraṇā.

sativinayo sammukhāvinayassa sādharmaṇo, amūlhavinayassa paṭiññ. tassap. tiṇav. yebh. asādhāraṇo.

amūlhavinayo sammukhāvinayassa sādharmaṇo, paṭiññātakaraṇassa tassap. tiṇav. yebh. sativ. asādhāraṇo.

paṭiññātakaraṇam sammukhāvinayassa sādharmaṇam, tassapāpiyyasikāya tiṇav. yebh. sativ. amūlhavinayassa asādhāraṇam.

tassapāpiyyasikā sammukhāvinayassa sādharmaṇā, tiṇavatttharakassa yebh. sativ. amūlh. paṭiññātakaraṇassa asādhāraṇā.

tiṇavatttharako sammukhāvinayassa sādharmaṇo, yebhuyyasikāya sativ. amūlh. paṭiññ. tassapāpiyyasikāya asādhāraṇo.

evam siyā samathā samathassa sādharmaṇā, evam siyā samathā samathassa asādhāraṇā.

samathā samathassa sādharmaṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam navamam. ||10||

samathā samathassa tabbhāgiyā, samathā samathassa aññabhāgiyā. siyā . . . (=chap. 10; *instead of sādharmaṇa and asādhāraṇa read tabbhāgiya and aññabhāgiya*.)

samathā samathassa tabbhāgiyavāraṃ niṭṭhitam dasamam. ||11||

samatho sammukhāvinayo, sammukhāvinayo samatho. samatho yebhuyyasikā, yebhuyyasikā samatho. samatho

sativinayo . . . amûlḥavinayo . . . paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . .
tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthâraako, tiṇavatthâraako samatho.

yebhuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ
tassapâpiyyasikâ tiṇavatthâraako, ime samathâ samathâ no
sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo samatho c' eva sammu-
khâvinayo ca.

sativinayo amûlḥavinayo paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyya-
sikâ tiṇavatthâraako sammukhâvinayo, ime samathâ samathâ
no yebhuyyasikâ, yebhuyyasikâ samatho c' eva yebhuyya-
sikâ ca.

.....
sammukhâvinayo yebhuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlḥavinayo
paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ tassapâpiyyasikâ, ime samathâ samathâ no
tiṇavatthâraako, tiṇavatthâraako samatho c' eva tiṇavatthâ-
raako ca.

samathasammukhâvinayavâraṃ niṭṭhitam ekâdasamaṃ. ||12||

vinayo sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo vinayo . . .
vinayo tiṇavatthâraako, tiṇavatthâraako vinayo.

vinayo siyâ sammukhâvinayo siyâ na sammukhâvinayo.
sammukhâvinayo vinayo c' eva sammukhâvinayo ca.

vinayo siyâ yebhuyyasikâ . . . sativinayo . . . amûlḥa-
vinayo . . . paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . .
tiṇavatthâraako, siyâ na tiṇavatthâraako. tiṇavatthâraako vinayo
c' eva tiṇavatthâraako ca.

vinayavâraṃ niṭṭhitam dvâdasamaṃ. ||13||

sammukhâvinayo kusalo akusalo abyâkato. yebhuyya-
sikâ kusalâ akusalâ abyâkatâ . . . , . . . tiṇavatthâraako
kusalo akusalo abyâkato.

sammukhâvinayo siyâ kusalo siyâ abyâkato, n' atthi
sammukhâvinayo akusalo. yebhuyyasikâ siyâ kusalâ siyâ
akusalâ siyâ abyâkatâ. sativinayo . . . amûlḥavinayo . . .
paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthâ-
raako siyâ kusalo siyâ akusalo siyâ abyâkato.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ akusalaṃ abyâkatam. anuvâ-
dâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikara-
ṇaṃ kusalaṃ akusalaṃ abyâkatam.

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā abyākatam. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . siyā abyākatam. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā abyākatam, n' atthi āpattādhikaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā abyākatam.

kusalavāraṃ niṭṭhitam terasamaṃ. ||14||

yattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amūḷhavinayo . . . paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapāpiyyasikā . . . tiṇavatthārako labbhati.

yattha sativinayo labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha sativinayo labbhati. na tattha amūḷhavinayo . . . (comp. chap. 10).

.....
yattha tiṇavatthārako labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha tiṇavatthārako labbhati. na tattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati, na tattha sativinayo . . . amūḷhavinayo . . . paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ . . . tassapāpiyyasikā labbhati. ||1||

yattha yebhuyyasikā tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha yebhuyyasikā. na tattha sativinayo, na tattha . . . (see § 1. Omit here the word labbhati).

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha sativinayo. na tattha . . .

sammukhāvinayaṃ kâtûna mûlam — la —.

yattha tiṇavatthārako tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammukhāvinayo tattha tiṇavatthārako, na tattha yebhuyyasikā . . . na tattha tassapāpiyyasikā.

cakkapeyyālam. yathavāraṃ niṭṭhitam cuddasamaṃ. ||15||

yasmim̐ samaye sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati tattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhāvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuyyasikā labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amūḷhavinayo . . . tiṇavatthārako labbhati.

yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca
adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha . . .

.....
yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca
adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha tiṇavatthâraḥ labbhati
tatha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo
labbhati tatha tiṇavatthâraḥ labbhati. na tatha yebhuyya-
sikâ labbhati, na tatha sativinayo labbhati, . . . na tatha
tassapâpiyyasikâ labbhati.

samayavâraṃ niṭṭhitam pannarasamaṃ. ||16||

adhikaraṇaṃ ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatthâ
udâhu visamsatthâ labbhâ ca pan' imesaṃ dhammânaṃ
vinibbhujitvâ vinibbhujitvâ nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetun ti.
adhikaraṇaṃ ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ visamsatthâ
no samsatthâ, labbhâ ca . . . paññâpetun ti: so mâ h' evan
ti 'ssa vacanîyo. adhikaraṇaṃ ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime
dhammâ samsatthâ no visamsatthâ, no ca labbhâ imesaṃ
dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetum. taṃ kissa
hetu. nanu vuttam bhagavatâ: cattâr' imâni bhikkhave
adhikaraṇâni satta samathâ. adhikaraṇâ samathehi sam-
manti, samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti. evam ime dhammâ
samsatthâ no visamsatthâ no ca labbhâ . . . paññâpetun ti.

samsatthavâraṃ niṭṭhitam soḷasamaṃ. ||17||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ katîhi samathehi sammati. anuvâdâ-
dhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ
katîhi samathehi sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ dvihi samathehi sammati sammukhâ-
vinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catûhi
samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca
amûlḥavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. âpattâdhikara-
ṇaṃ tîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca
tiṇavatthârakena ca. kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ekena samathena
sammati sammukhâvinayena.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi sama-
thehi sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ
ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca
sativinayena ca amûlḥavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . dvîhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivádâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

sammativâraṃ niṭṭhitam sattarasamam. ||18||

vivádâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati katîhi samathehi na sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati katîhi samathehi na sammati.

vivádâdhikaraṇam dvîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca, pañcahi samathehi na sammati sativinayena ca amûlḥ. ca paṭiññâtak. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca, tîhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇam tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlḥ. ca tassap. ca.

kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ekena s. s. sammukhâvinayena, chahi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi samathehi sammanti katîhi samathehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca, dvîhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . ca-tûhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, tîhi s. na s. sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tass. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . dvîhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca, pañcahi s. na s. sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tass. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuyyasikâya.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . ca-tûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca, tîhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, ca-tûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . pañcahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca, dvîhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuyyasikâya.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca. sammanti-na-sammanti-vâraṃ niṭṭhitam aṭṭhârasamaṃ. ||19||

samathâ samathehi sammanti, samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, adhikaraṇâ samathehi s., adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi s.

siyā samathā samathehi sammanti, siyā samathā samathehi na sammanti, siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi s., siyā s. a. na s., siyā adhikaraṇā samathehi s., siyā a. s. na s., siyā adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi s., siyā a. a. na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyā samathā samathehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyā samathā samathehi na sammanti. yebhuyyasikā sammukhāvinayena sammati, sativinayena na sammati, amûḷhavinayena na sammati, paṭiññātakaraṇena . . . tassapāpiyyasikāya . . . tiṇavatthārakena na sammati. sativinayo sammukhāvinayena sammati, amûḷhavinayena . . . (comp. IV. 10) . . . tiṇavatthārako sammukhāvinayena sammati, yebhuyyasikāya na sammati, sativinayena . . . amûḷhavinayena . . . paṭiññātakaraṇena . . . tassapāpiyyasikāya na sammati. evaṃ siyā samathā samathehi sammanti, evaṃ siyā samathā samathehi na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi na sammanti. sammukhāvinayo vivādādhikaraṇena sammati, anuvādādhikaraṇena na sammati, āpattādhikaraṇena na s., kiccādhikaraṇena sammati. yebhuyyasikā vivādādhikaraṇena s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādhik. na sammati. sativinayo vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpattādh. na s., kiccādh. na sammati. amûḷhavinayo vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādh. na sammati. paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. s., kiccādh. na sammati. tassapāpiyyasikā vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādh. na sammati. tiṇavatthārako vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuvād. na s., āpatt. na s., kiccādh. na sammati. evaṃ siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evaṃ siyā samathā adhikaraṇehi na sammanti.

kathaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā samathehi sammanti, kathaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā samathehi na sammanti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ sammukhāvinayena ca yebhuyyasikāya ca sammati, sativinayena ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca sammati, yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca tassap. ca na sammati. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ sammukh. sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûḷh. ca paṭiññ.

ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammanti. evaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā samathehi sammanti, evaṃ siyā a. s. na sammanti.

katham siyā adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, katham siyā a. a. na sammanti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ vivādādhikaraṇena na sammanti, anuvādādhikaraṇena na s., âpatt. na s., kiccādhikaraṇena sammanti. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattādhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ vivādādhikaraṇena na s., anuv. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccādhikaraṇena sammanti. evaṃ siyā adhikaraṇā adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evaṃ siyā adh. adh. na sammanti.

châpi samathâ cattâro pi adhikaraṇā sammukhâvinayena sammanti, sammukhâvinayo kenaci sammanti.

samathādhikaraṇavâraṃ nitthitaṃ ûnavâsatimaṃ. ||20||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ samuṭṭhâpeti. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ na katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ samuṭṭhâpeti, api ca vivādādhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû vivadanti dhammo 'ti vâ adhammo 'ti vâ vinayo 'ti vâ avinayo 'ti vâ . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivādādhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamâno anuvadati, anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ. anuvadamâno âpattim âpajjati, âpattādhikaraṇaṃ. tâya âpattiyâ saṃgho kammaṃ karoti, kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ vivādādhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . (*as before*) . . . api ca anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû bhikkhunaṃ anuvadanti . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamâno . . . (*as before*) . . . evaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇā jāyanti.

âpattādhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ . . . api ca âpattādhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇā jāyanti. yathâ katham viya. pañca pi âpattikkhandhâ . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati âpattādhikaraṇaṃ. âpattādhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivada-

mâno . . . evaṃ âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ . . . api ca kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ katham viya. yâ saṃghassa kiccayatâ . . . (Cullav. I. I.) . . . idaṃ vuccati kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ. kiccâdhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ. vivadamâno . . . evaṃ kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

samuttâpanavâraṃ niṭṭhitam viśatimam. ||21||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ bhajati, katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ upanissitam, katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ pariyâpannaṃ, katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ bhajati . . . katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitam.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ bhajati, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ upanissitam, vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ pariyâpannaṃ, vivâdâdhikaraṇena saṃgahitam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ bhajati . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇena saṃgahitam.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ kati samathe bhajati, kati samathe upanissitam, kati samathe pariyâpannaṃ, katîhi samathehi saṃgahitam, katîhi samathehi sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ kati samathe bhajati . . . katîhi samathehi sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ dve samathe bhajati, dve samathe upanissitam, dve samathe pariyâpannaṃ, dvîhi samathehi saṃgahitam, dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ cattâro samathe bhajati . . . catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûlavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ tayo samathe bhajati . . . tîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena

ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ sattannaṃ samathânaṃ ekaṃ samathaṃ bhajati . . . ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayenâ 'ti. ||22||

Samathabhedam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

adhikaraṇaṃ pariyâpannam, sâdhâraṇâ ca, bhâgiyâ,
 samathâ sâdhâraṇikâ samathassa, tabbhâgiyâ,|
 samathâ sammukhâ c' eva, vinayena, kusalena ca,
 yattha, samaya-saṃsaṭṭhâ, sammanti, na sammanti ca,
 samathâdhikaraṇaṃ c' eva, samuṭṭhânam, bhajanti câ 'ti. |

V.

Upasampadam pucchissam sanidānam saniddesam, sam-
ukkaṭṭhapadānam kati āpattiyo. upasampadam vissajjissam
sanidānam saniddesam, samukkaṭṭhapadānam dve āpatti-
yo. ||1||

uposatham pucchissam sanidānam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||2||

vassupanāyikaṃ pucchissam sanidānam . . . ekā āpatti. ||3||

pavāraṇam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||4||

cammasaññuttam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||5||

bhesajjam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||6||

kaṭṭhinakam . . . na katamā āpatti. ||7||

cīvarasaññuttam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||8||

Campeyyakam . . . ekā āpatti. ||9||

Kosambakam . . . ekā āpatti. ||10||

kammakkhandhakam . . . ekā āpatti. ||11||

pārivāsikam . . . ekā āpatti. ||12||

samuccayam . . . ekā āpatti. ||13||

samatham . . . dve āpattiyo. ||14||

khuddakavatthukam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||15||

senāsanam . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||16||

saṃghabhedam . . . dve āpattiyo. ||17||

samācāram . . . ekā āpatti. ||18||

ṭhapanam . . . ekā āpatti. ||19||

bhikkhunīkhandhakam . . . dve āpattiyo. ||20||

pañcasatikam . . . na katamā āpatti. ||21||

sattasatikam . . . na katamā āpattīti. ||22||

Khandhakupucchāvāram niṭṭhitam paṭhamam. tass'
uddānam :

upasampad', ūposatho, vassupanāyika-pavāraṇā,
camma-bhesajja-kaṭṭhinā, cīvaram, Campeyyakena ca,|
Kosambikkhandhakam, kammam, pārivāsi-samuccayā,
samatha-khuddakā, senā, saṃghabhedam, samācāro,
ṭhapanam, bhikkhunīnañ ca, pañca-sattasatena cā 'ti. |

VI.

Āpattikarā dhammā jānitabbā; anāpattikarā dhammā jāni
 tabbā; āpatti jānitabbā; anāpatti j.; lahukā āpatti j.;
 garukā āpatti j.; sāvasesā āpatti j.; anavasesā āpatti j.;
 dutṭhullā āpatti j.; adutṭhullā āpatti j.; sappatikammā
 āpatti j.; appatikammā āpatti j.; desanāgāminī āpatti j.;
 adesanāgāminī āpatti j.; antarāyikā āpatti j.; anantarāyikā
 āpatti j.; sāvajjapaññatti āp. j.; anavajjapaññatti āp. j.;
 kiriyato samuṭṭhitā āp. j.; akiriyato samuṭṭhitā āp. j.; kiri-
 yākiriyato samuṭṭhitā āp. j.; pubbāpatti j.; aparāpatti j.;
 pubbāpattinaṃ antarāpatti j.; aparāpattinaṃ antarāpatti
 j.; desitā gaṇanūpagā āpatti j.; desitā na gaṇanūpagā āp. j.;
 paññatti j.; anupaññatti j.; anuppannapaññatti j.; sabbattha-
 paññatti j.; padesapaññatti j.; sādharāṇapaññatti j.; asādha-
 raṇapaññatti j.; ekatopaññatti j.; ubhatopaññatti j.; thulla-
 vajjā āpatti j.; athullavajjā āpatti j.; gihipaṭisaṃyuttā āpatti
 j.; na gihipaṭisaṃyuttā āpatti j.; niyatā āp. j.; aniyatā āp.
 j.; ādikaro puggalo jānitabbo; anādikaro puggalo jānitabbo;
 adhiccāpattiko puggalo j.; abhiñhāpattiko p. j.; codako p. j.;
 cuditako p. j.; adhammacodako p. j.; adhammacuditako p. j.;
 dhammacodako p. j.; dhammacuditako p. j.; niyato p. j.;
 aniyato p. j.; abhabbāpattiko p. j.; bhabbāpattiko p. j.;
 ukkhittako p. j.; anukkhittako p. j.; nāsitako p. j.; anāsi-
 tako p. j.; samānasamvāsako p. j.; asamānasamvāsako p. j.;
 ṭhapanam jānitabban ti.

ekakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

karā, āpatti, lahukā, sāvasesā ca, dutṭhullā,
 patikamma-desanā ca, antarā, vajja-kiriyam, |
 kiriyākiriya-pubbā, antarā, gaṇanūpagā,
 paññatti, anānuppannā, sabbā, sādharāṇa ca, ekato, |

thulla-gihi-niyatā ca, ādi, adhicca, codako,
 adhamma-dhamma-niyato, abhabb'-okkhitta-nāsitā,
 samānaṃ, ṭhapanam c' eva : udānaṃ ekake idan ti. ||1||

atth' āpatti saññāvimokkhā, atth' āpatti na saññāvimokkhā.
 atth' āpatti laddhasamāpattikassa, atth' āpatti na laddhasamā-
 pattikassa. a. ā. saddhammapaṭisaññuttā, a. ā. asaddhamma-
 paṭisaññuttā. a. ā. sapaṭikkhārapaṭisaññuttā, a. ā. parapari-
 kkhārapaṭisaññuttā. a. ā. sapuggalapāṭisaññuttā, a. ā. para-
 puggalapāṭisaññuttā. atthi saccam bhaṇanto garukam āpattim
 āpajjati musā bhaṇanto lahukam, atthi musā bhaṇanto garu-
 kam āpattim āpajjati saccam bhaṇanto lahukam. atth' āpatti
 bhūmigato āpajjati no vehāsagato, a. ā. vehāsagato āpajjati
 no bhūmigato. a. ā. nikkhamanto āpajjati no pavisanto, a. ā.
 pavisanto āpajjati no nikkhamanto. a. ā. ādiyanto āpajjati,
 a. ā. anādiyanto āpajjati. a. ā. samādiyanto āpajjati, a. ā. na
 samādiyanto āpajjati. a. ā. karonto . . . na karonto āpajjati.
 a. ā. dento . . . na dento āpajjati. a. ā. paṭigaṇhanto . . . na paṭi-
 gaṇhanto āpajjati. a. ā. paribhogena . . . na paribhogena āpa-
 jjati. a. ā. rattim āpajjati no divā, a. ā. divā āpajjati no rattim.
 a. ā. aruṇugge . . . na aruṇugge āpajjati. a. ā. chindanto . . .
 na chindanto āpajjati. a. ā. chādento . . . na chādento
 āpajjati. a. ā. dhārento . . . na dhārento āpajjati. dve
 uposathā cātuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. dve pavāraṇā cā-
 tuddasikā ca pannarasikā ca. dve kammāni apalokana-
 kammaṃ ñattikammaṃ. aparāni pi dve kammāni ñatti-
 dutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. dve kammavathūni
 apalokanakammassa vatthu ñattikammassa vatthu. aparāni
 pi dve kammavathūni ñattidutiyakammassa vatthu ñattica-
 tutthakammassa vatthu. dve kammadosā apalokanakammassa
 doso ñattikammassa doso. apare pi dve kammadosā ñattidu-
 tiyakammassa doso ñatticatutthakammassa doso. dve kamma-
 sampattiyo apalokanakammassa sampatti ñattikammassa sam-
 patti. aparāpi dve kmmasampattiyo ñattidutiyakammassa
 sampatti ñatticatutthakammassa sampatti. dve nānāsamvā-
 sakabhūmiyo attanā vā attānaṃ nānāsamvāsakam karoti sam-
 aggo vā naṃ saṃgho ukkhipati adassane vā appaṭikamme
 vā appaṭinissagge vā. dve samānasamvāsakabhūmiyo attanā vā

attânam samânasamvâsakam karoti samaggo vâ nam samgho ukkhittam osâreti adassane vâ appaṭikamme vâ appaṭinissagge vâ. dve pārâjikâ bhikkhûnañ ca bhikkhunînañ ca. dve samghâdisesâ, dve thullaccayâ, dve pâcittiyâ, dve pâṭidesaniyâ, dve dukkaṭâ, dve dubbhâsitâ bhikkhûnañ ca bhikkhunînañ ca. satta âpattiyo satta âpattikkhandhâ. dvîh' âkârehi samgho bhijjati kamma vâ salâkagâhena vâ. dve puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ addhânahîno aṅghîno. apare pi dve puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ vatthuvipanno karanadukkatako. apare pi dve puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ aparipûro saparipûro no ca yâcati. dvinnam puggalânam nissâya na vatthabham alajjissa ca bâlassa ca. dvinnam puggalânam nissayo na dâtabbo alajjissa ca lajjino ca na yâcati. dvinnam puggalânam nissayo dâtabbo bâlassa ca lajjissa ca yâcati. dve puggalâ abhabbâ âpattim âpajjitum buddhâ ca pacceka-buddhâ ca. dve puggalâ bhabbâ âpattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca. dve puggalâ abhabbâ sañcicca âpattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca ariyapuggalâ. dve puggalâ bhabbâ sañcicca âpattim âpajjitum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanâ. dve puggalâ abhabbâ sañcicca sâ-tisâram vatthum ajjhâcaritum bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca ariyapuggalâ. dve puggalâ bhabbâ sañcicca sâ-tisâram vatthum ajjhâcaritum, bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanâ. dve paṭikkosâ kâyena vâ paṭikkosati vâcâya vâ paṭikkosati. dve nissâraṇâ atthi puggalo appatto nissâraṇam tañ ce samgho nissâreti ekacco sunissârito ekacco dunnissârito. dve osâraṇâ atthi puggalo appatto osâraṇam tañ ce samgho osâreti ekacco sosârito ekacco dosârito. dve paṭiññâ kâyena vâ paṭijânâti vâcâya vâ paṭijânâti. dve paṭiggahâ kâyena vâ paṭiganhâti kâyapaṭibaddhena vâ paṭiganhâti. dve paṭikkhepâ kâyena vâ paṭikkhipati vâcâya vâ paṭikkhipati. dve upaghâtikâ sikkhupaghâtikâ ca bhogupaghâtikâ ca. dve codanâ kâyena vâ codeti vâcâya vâ codeti. dve kaṭhinassa palibodhâ âvâsa-palibodho ca cîvarapalibodho ca. dve kaṭhinassa apalibodhâ âvâsaapalibodho ca cîvaraapalibodho ca. dve cîvarâni gahapatikañ ca paṃsukûlañ ca. dve pattâ ayopatto mattikâpatto. dve maṇḍalâni tipumayam sîsamayam. dve pattassa adhiṭṭhânâ kâyena vâ adhiṭṭheti vâcâya vâ adhiṭṭheti. dve cîva-

rassa adhiṭṭhānā kāyena vā adhiṭṭheti vācāya vā adhiṭṭheti. dve vikappanā sammukhāvīkappanā ca parammukhāvīkappanā ca. dve vinayā bhikkhūnañ ca bhikkhunīnañ ca. dve venayikā paññattañ ca paññattānulomañ ca. dve vinayassa sallekhā akappiye setughāto kappiye mattakāritā. dvīh' ākārehi āpattim āpajjati kāyena vā āpajjati vācāya vā āpajjati. dvīh' ākārehi āpattiyā vutṭhāti kāyena vā vutṭhāti vācāya vā vutṭhāti. dve parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso apatiṭicchannaparivāso. apare pi dve parivāsā suddhantaparivāso samodhānaparivāso. dve mānattā paṭicchannamānattam apatiṭicchannamānattam. apare pi dve mānattā pakkhamānattam samodhānamānattam. dvinnam puggalānam ratticchedo pārivasikassa ca mānattacārikassa ca. dve anādariyāni puggalānādariyañ ca dhammānādariyañ ca. dve loṇāni jātimañ ca kārimañ ca. aparāni pi dve loṇāni sāmuddam kālaloṇam. aparāni pi dve loṇāni sindhavam ubbhidam. aparāni pi dve loṇāni romakam pakkhālakam. dve paribhogā abhantaraparibhogo ca bāhiraparibhogo ca. dve akkosā hīno ca akkoso ukkatṭho ca akkoso. dvīh' ākārehi pesuñnam hoti piyakamyassa vā bhedādhippāyassa vā. dvīh' ākārehi gaṇabhojanam pasavati nimantanato vā viññattito vā. dve vassupanāyikā purimikā ca pacchimikā ca. dve adhammikāni pātīmokkathapanāni. dve dhammikāni pātīmokkathapanāni. dve puggalā bālā yo ca anāgataṃ bhāraṃ vahati yo ca āgataṃ bhāraṃ na vahati. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca anāgataṃ bhāraṃ na vahati yo ca āgataṃ bhāraṃ vahati. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññī yo ca kappiye akappiyasaññī. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññī yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññī. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca anāpattiyā āpattisaññī yo ca āpattiyā anāpattisaññī. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca āpattiyā āpattisaññī yo ca anāpattiyā anāpattisaññī. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca adhamme dhammasaññī yo ca dhamme adhammasaññī. dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca adhamme adhammasaññī yo ca dhamme dhammasaññī. apare pi dve puggalā bālā yo ca avinaye . . . yo ca vinaye . . . ; dve puggalā paṇḍitā yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalānam āsavā vadḍhanti yo ca na kukkucāyitabbaṃ kukkucāyati yo ca kukkucāyitabbaṃ

na kukkuccâyati. dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vaḍḍhanti yo ca na kukkuccâyitabbam na kukkuccâyati yo ca kukkuccâyitabbam kukkuccâyati. aparesam pi dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññî yo ca kappiye akappiyasaññî. dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca akappiye akappiyasaññî yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññî. aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vaḍḍhanti yo ca anâpattiyâ âpattisaññî . . . ; dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca anâpattiyâ anâpattisaññî . . . ; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vaḍḍhanti yo ca adhamme dhammasaññî . . . ; dvinnam p. â. na vaḍḍhanti yo ca adhamme adhammasaññî . . . ; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vaḍḍhanti yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vaḍḍhanti yo ca avinaye avinayasaññî yo ca vinaye vinayasaññî.

dukâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

saññâ, laddhâ ca, saddhammâ, parikkhârâ ca, puggalâ,
saccam, bhûmi, nikkhamanto, âdiyanto, samâdiyam,|
karonto, dento, gaṇhanto, paribhogena, ratti ca,
arunâ, chindam, châdento, dhârento ca, uposathâ,|
pavâraṇâ, kammâparâ, vatthu, aparâ, dosâ ca,
aparâ dve ca, sampatti, nânâ, samânam eva ca,|
pârâjî, samghâ, thullaccayam, pâcitti, pâṭidesani,
dukkaṭâ, dubbhâsitâ c' eva, satta âpattikkhandhâ ca,|
bhijjati, upasampadâ, tath' eva apare duve,
na vatthabbam, na dâtabbam, abhabbâ, bhabbam eva ca,|
sañcicca, sâtisârâ ca, paṭikkosâ, nissâraṇâ,
osâraṇâ, paṭiññâ ca, paṭiggahâ, patikkhipâ,|
upaghâti, codanâ ca, kaṭhinâ ca duve tathâ,
cîvarâ, patta-maṇḍalâ, adhiṭṭhânâ tath' eva dve,|
vikappanâ ca, vinayâ, venayikâ ca, sallekhâ,
âpajjati ca, vuṭṭhâti, parivâsâ, apare dve,|
dve mânattâ, apare ca, ratticchedo, anâdari,
dve loṇâ, tayo apare, paribhog', akkosena ca,|
pesuñnam ca, gaṇâ, vassa-ṭhapanâ, bhâra-kappiyam,
anâpatti, adhamma-dhammâ, vinaye, âsave tathâ 'ti. ||2||

atth' âpatti tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjati no parinibbute,
atth' âpatti parinibbute bhagavati âpajjati no tiṭṭhante, atth'

āpatti titṭhante pi bhagavati āpajjati parinibbute pi. atth' āpatti kâle āpajjati no vikâle, atth' āpatti vikâle āpajjati no kâle, atth' āpatti kâle c' eva āpajjati vikâle ca. atth' āpatti rattim āpajjati no divâ . . . divâ āpajjati no rattim . . . rattim c' eva āpajjati divâ ca. atth' āpatti dasavasso āpajjati no ūnadasavasso . . . ūnadasavasso āpajjati no dasavasso . . . dasavasso c' eva āpajjati ūnadasavasso ca. atth' āpatti pañcavasso āpajjati no ūnapañcavasso . . . atth' āpatti kusalacitto āpajjati, atth' āpatti akusalacitto āpajjati, atth' āpatti abyākatacitto āpajjati. atth' āpatti sukhavedanâsamaṅgî āpajjati, a. â. dukkhavedanâsamaṅgî āpajjati, a. â. adukkhamasukhavedanâsamaṅgî āpajjati. tīṇi codanāvattḥūni diṭṭhena sutena parisaṅkāya. tayo salākagāhā gūlhako vivaṭako sakaṇṇajappako. tayo paṭikkhepā mahicchata āsantuṭṭhitā asallekhatā. tayo anuññatā appicchata santuṭṭhitā sallekhatā. apare pi tayo paṭikkhepā mahicchata āsantuṭṭhitā amattaññutā. tayo anuññatā appicchata santuṭṭhitā mattaññutā. tisso paññattiyo paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti. aparāpi tisso paññattiyo sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññatti sâdhâraṇapaññatti. aparāpi tisso paññattiyo asâdhâraṇapaññatti ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññatti. atth' āpatti bâlo āpajjati no paṇḍito, a. â. paṇḍito āpajjati no bâlo, a. â. bâlo c' eva āpajjati paṇḍito ca. atth' āpatti kâle āpajjati no juṇhe . . . juṇhe āpajjati no kâle . . . kâle c' eva āpajjati juṇhe ca. atthi kâle kappati no juṇhe, atthi juṇhe kappati no kâle, atthi kâle c' eva kappati juṇhe ca. atth' āpatti hemante āpajjati no gimhe no vasse, a. â. gimhe āpajjati no hemante no vasse, a. â. vasse āpajjati no hemante no gimhe. a. â. saṃgho āpajjati na gaṇo na puggalo . . . gaṇo âp. na saṃgho na puggalo . . . puggalo âp. na saṃgho na gaṇo. atthi saṃghassa kappati na gaṇassa na puggalassa, atthi gaṇassa kappati na saṃghassa na puggalassa, atthi puggalassa kappati na saṃghassa na gaṇassa. tisso chādanā, vatthum chādeti no āpattim, āpattim chādeti no vatthum, vatthum c' eva chādeti āpattiñ ca. tisso paṭicchādiyo jantāgharapaṭicchādi udakapaṭicchādi vatthapaṭicchādi. tīṇi paṭicchannāni vahanti no vivaṭāni, mātugāmo paṭicchanno vahati no vivaṭo, brāhmaṇānam mantā paṭicchannā vahanti no vivaṭā, micchādiṭṭhi

paṭicchannā vahati no vivaṭā. tīṇi vivaṭāni virocanti no paṭicchannāni, candamaṇḍalam vivaṭam virocanti no paṭicchannam, suriyamaṇḍalam vivaṭam . . ., tathāgatappavedito dhammavinayo vivaṭo virocanti no paṭicchanno. tayo senāsanagāhā purimako pacchimako antarāmuttako. atth' āpatti gilāno āpajjati no agilāno, a. ā. agilāno āpajjati no gilāno, a. ā. gilāno c' eva āpajjati agilāno ca. tīṇi adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. tīṇi dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. tayo parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso apaṭicchannaparivāso suddhantaparivāso. tayo mānattā paṭicchannamānattam apaṭicchannamānattam pakkhamānattam. tayo pārivāsikassa bhikkhuno ratticchedā sahaṅgavāso vippavāso anārocanā. atth' āpatti anto āpajjati no bahi, a. ā. bahi āpajjati no anto, a. ā. anto c' eva āpajjati bahi ca. atth' āpatti antosīmāya āpajjati no bahisīmāya, a. ā. bahisīmāya āpajjati no antosīmāya, a. ā. antosīmāya c' eva āpajjati bahisīmāya ca. tīh' ākārehi āpattim āpajjati kāyena āpajjati vācāya āpajjati kāyena vācāya āpajjati. aparehi pi tīh' ākārehi āpattim āpajjati saṅghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike. tīh' ākārehi āpattiyā vuṭṭhāti kāyena vuṭṭhāti vācāya vuṭṭhāti kāyena vācāya vuṭṭhāti. aparehi pi tīh' ākārehi āpattiyā vuṭṭhāti saṅghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe puggalassa santike. tīṇi adhammikāni amūḷhavinayassa dānāni. tīṇi dhammikāni amūḷhavinayassa dānāni. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṅgho tajjaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraṅkako hoti kalahakāraṅkako vivādakāraṅkako bhassakāraṅkako saṅghe adhikaraṅkako, bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṅgho nissayakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraṅkako . . . gihisaṃsaggehi. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṅgho pabbājaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraṅkako hoti — la — saṅghe adhikaraṅkako, bālo hoti abyatto āpattibahulo anapadāno, kuladūsako hoti pāpasamācāro pāpasamācārā dissanti c' eva suyyanti ca. tīh' aṅgehi . . . paṭisāraṇiyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraṅkako . . . anapadāno, gihī akkosati paribhāsati. tīh' aṅgehi . . . āpattiyā adassane ukkhepaniyakammaṃ

kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraḅako . . . anapadāno, āpattiṃ āpajjivā na icchati āpattiṃ passitum. tīh' aṅgehi . . . āpattiyā appaṭṭikamme ukkhepaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraḅako . . . anapadāno, āpattiṃ āpajjivā na icchati āpattiṃ paṭṭikātum. tīh' aṅgehi . . . pāpikāya diṭṭhiyā appaṭṭinissagge ukkhepaniyakammaṃ kareyya, bhaṇḍanakāraḅako . . . anapadāno, na icchati pāpikam diṭṭhiṃ paṭṭinissajjitum. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno ākaṅkhamāno saṃgho āgālhāya ceteyya, bhaṇḍanakāraḅako . . . anapadāno, gihi-saṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihi-saṃsaṃsaggehi. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, alajjī ca hoti bālo ca apakatatto ca. aparehi pi tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyā diṭṭhivipanno hoti. aparehi pi tīh' aṅgehi . . . kāyikena davena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena d. s. h., kāyikavācasikena d. s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena . . . kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kāyikena upaghātikena . . . aparehi pi . . . kāyikena micchājīvena . . . aparehi pi tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabbam, āpattiṃ āpanno kammakato upasampādeti nissayam deti sāmaṇeram upaṭṭhāpeti. aparehi pi . . . yāya āpattiyā saṃghena kammaṃ katam hoti tam āpattiṃ āpajjati aññam vā tādisikam tato vā pāpīṭṭhataram. aparehi pi . . . buddhassa avaṇṇam bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇam bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇam bhāsati. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamajjhe uposatham ṭhapentassa alam bhikkhu mā bhaṇḍanam mā kalaham mā viggaham mā vivādan ti omadditvā saṃghena uposatho kātabbo, alajjī ca hoti bālo ca apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamajjhe pavāraṇam ṭhapentassa alam bhikkhu . . . saṃghena pavāretabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno na kāci saṃghasammuti dātabbā, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saṃghe na voharitabbam, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu na kismiñci paccekathāne ṭhapetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhi-

kkhuno nissāya na vatthabbaṃ, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno nissayo na dātabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno okāsakammaṃ kārāpentassa nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno savacanīyaṃ na dātabbaṃ, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na pucchitabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dātabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ vinayo na sākacchātabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tīh' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbaṃ — la — na nissayo dātabbo — la — na sāmaṇero upaṭṭhāpetabbo, alajjī . . . apakatatto ca. tayo uposathā cātuddasiko pannarasiko sāmaggīuposatho. apare pi tayo uposathā saṃghe uposatho gaṇe uposatho puggale uposatho. apare pi tayo uposathā suddheso uposatho pārisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhānuposatho. tisso pavāraṇā cātuddasikā pannarasikā sāmaggīpavāraṇā. aparāpi tisso pavāraṇā saṃghe pavāraṇā gaṇe pavāraṇā puggale pavāraṇā. aparāpi tisso pavāraṇā tevācīkā p. dvevācīkā p. samānavassikā pavāraṇā. tayo āpāyikā nerayikā idam appahāya yo ca abrahmacāri brahmacāripaññāso yo ca asuddhabrahmacāri parisuddhabrahmacariyaṃ carantaṃ amūlakena abrahmacariyena anuddhamseti, yo cāyaṃ evaṃvādī evamditṭhi n' atthi kāmesu doso 'ti so kāmesu pātabyataṃ āpajjati. tīṇi akusalamūlāni lobho akusalamūlaṃ doso akusalamūlaṃ moho akusalamūlaṃ. tīṇi kusalamūlāni alobho kusalamūlaṃ adoso kusalamūlaṃ amoho kusalamūlaṃ. tīṇi duccharitāni kāyaduccharitaṃ vacīdudharitaṃ manoduccharitaṃ. tīṇi succharitāni kāyasucaritaṃ vacīsucaritaṃ manosucaritaṃ. tayo atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā kulesu tikabhojanaṃ paññattaṃ dummaṅkūnaṃ puggalānaṃ niggaḥāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihārāya mā pāpicchā pakkhaṃ nissāya saṃghaṃ

bhindeyyum kulānuddayatāya ca. tīhi asaddhammehi abhi-
bhūto pariyādinnacitto Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappattho
atekiccho, pāpicchatā pāpamittatā oramattakena visesādhi-
gamena antarāvōsānaṃ āpādi. tisso sammutiyo daṇḍa-
sammuti sikkāsammuti daṇḍasikkāsammuti. tisso pādukā
dhuvatthāniyā asaṃkamanīyā vaccapādukā passāvapādukā
ācamanapādukā. tisso pādaghamsaniyo sakkharā kaṭhalā
samuddapheṇako 'ti.

tikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānaṃ :

tiṭṭhante, kāle, rattim ca, dasa, pañca, kusalena,
vedanā, codanāvattu, salākā, dve paṭikkhipā, |
paññatti, apare dve ca, bālo, kāle ca, kappati,
hemante, saṃgho, saṃghassa, chādanā ca, paṭicchādi, |
paṭicchannā, vivaṭā ca, senāsana-gilāyanā,
pātimokkhaṃ, parivāsaṃ, mānattā, pārivāsikā, |
anto, anto ca sīmāya, āpajjati, punāpare,
vuṭṭhāti, apare c' eva, amūḷhavinayā duve, |
tajjanīyā, nissayā ca, pabbājaniya-paṭisāraṇi,
adassanāpaṭikamme, anissagge ca diṭṭhiyā, |
āgāḷha-kamm'-ādhisīle, dav'-ānācāra-ghātikā,
ājīv'-āpannā, tādisikā, avaṇṇ'-uposathena ca, |
pavāraṇā, sammuti ca, vohāra-paccekena ca,
na vatthabbaṃ, na dātābbaṃ, okāsaṃ na kare tathā, |
na kare savacanīyaṃ, na pucchitābbakā duve,
na vissajje duve c' eva, anuyogaṃ pi no dade, |
sākacchā, upasampadā, nissaya-sāmaṇerā ca,
uposathā tikā tīṇi, pavāraṇā tikā tayo, |
āpāyikā, akusalā, kusalā, caritā duve,
tikabhojan'-asaddhamme, sammuti, pādūkena ca,
pādaghamsanikā c' eva : uddānan tikake idan ti. || 3 ||

atth' āpatti sakavācāya āpajjati paravācāya vuṭṭhāti, atth'
āpatti paravācāya āpajjati sakavācāya vuṭṭhāti, a. ā. sak.
āpajjati sak. vuṭṭhāti, a. ā. par. āpajjati par. vuṭṭhāti. atth'
āpatti kāyena āpajjati vācāya vuṭṭhāti . . . vācāya, kāyena
. . . kāyena, kāyena . . . vācāya āpajjati vācāya vuṭṭhāti.
atth' āpatti pasutto āpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhāti . . . paṭi-

buddho, pasutto . . . pasutto, pasutto . . . paṭibuddho
 āpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhāti. atth' āpatti acittako āpajjati
 sacittako vuṭṭhāti . . . sacittako, acittako . . . acittako,
 acittako . . . sacittako āpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhāti. atth'
 āpatti āpajjanto deseti desento āpajjati, a. ā. āpajjanto vuṭṭhāti
 vuṭṭhahanto āpajjati. a. ā. kammena āpajjati akammena
 vuṭṭhāti, a. ā. akammena āpajjati kammena vuṭṭhāti, atth'
 āpatti kammena āpajjati kammena vuṭṭhāti, a. ā. akammena
 āpajjati akammena vuṭṭhāti. cattāro anariyavohārā aditṭhe
 diṭṭhavāditā asute sutavāditā amute mutavāditā aviññāte
 viññātavāditā. cattāro ariyavohārā aditṭhe aditṭhavāditā
 . . . aviññāte aviññātavāditā. apare pi cattāro anariyavo-
 hārā diṭṭhe aditṭhavāditā sute asutavāditā mute amutavāditā
 viññāte aviññātavāditā. cattāro ariyavohārā diṭṭhe diṭṭha-
 vāditā . . . viññāte viññātavāditā. cattāro pārājikā bhi-
 kkhūnaṃ bhikkhūhi sādharmaṇā. cattāro pārājikā bhi-
 kkhūnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhamaṇā. cattāro parikkhārā, atthi
 parikkhāro rakkhitabbo gopetabbo mamāyitabbo paribhuñji-
 tabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamāyitabbo pari-
 bhūñjitabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamāyitabbo
 na paribhuñjitabbo, atthi p. na rakkhitabbo na gopetabbo na
 mamāyitabbo na paribhuñjitabbo. atth' āpatti sammukhā
 āpajjati parammukhā vuṭṭhāti, a. ā. parammukhā āpajjati
 sammukhā vuṭṭhāti . . . sammukhā, sammukhā . . .
 parammukhā āpajjati parammukhā vuṭṭhāti. atth' āpatti
 ajānanto āpajjati jānanto vuṭṭhāti . . . jānanto, ajānanto
 . . . ajānanto, ajānanto . . . jānanto āpajjati jānanto vuṭṭhāti.
 catūh' ākārehi āpattim āpajjati, kāyena āpajjati, vācāya āp.,
 kāyena vācāya āp., kammavācāya āpajjati. aparehi pi catūh'
 ākārehi āpattim āpajjati saṃghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe pugga-
 lassa santike liṅgapātubhāvena. catūh' ākārehi āpattiyā
 vuṭṭhāti, kāyena vuṭṭhāti, vācāya v., kāyena vācāya v.,
 kammavācāya vuṭṭhāti. aparehi pi catūh' ākārehi āpattiyā
 vuṭṭhāti saṃghamajjhe . . . liṅgapātubhāvena. saha paṭi-
 lābhena purimaṃ jahati pacchime paṭiṭṭhāti viññattiyo
 paṭippassambhanti paṇṇattiyo nirujjhanti. saha paṭilābhena
 pacchimaṃ jahati purime paṭiṭṭhāti viññattiyo paṭippassam-
 bhanti paṇṇattiyo nirujjhanti. catasso codanā sīlavipattiyā

codeti ācāravipattiyā c. ditṭhivipattiyā c. ājīvavipattiyā codeti. cattāro parivāsā paṭicchannaparivāso apaṭicchannaparivāso suddhantaparivāso samodhānaparivāso. cattāro mānattā paṭicchannamānattam apaṭicchannamānattam pakkhamānattam samodhānamānattam. cattāro mānattacārikassa bhikkhuno raticchedā sahavāso vippavāso anārocanā ūne gaṇe carati. cattāro sāmukkamsā. cattāro paṭiggahitaparibhogā yāvakālikam yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam. cattāri mahāvikaṭāni gūtho muttam chārikā mattikā. cattāri kammāni apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiya-kammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. aparāni pi cattāri kammāni adhammena vaggakammaṃ adhammena samaggakammaṃ dhammena vaggakammaṃ dhammena samaggakammaṃ. catasso vipattiyo sīlavipatti ācāravipatti ditṭhivipatti ājīvavipatti. cattāri adhikaraṇāni vivādādhikaraṇam anuvādādhikaraṇam āpattādhikaraṇam kiccādhikaraṇam. cattāro parisadūsanā, bhikkhu dussīlo pāpadhammo parisadūsano, bhikkhunī dussilā pāpadhammā parisadūsanā, upāsako dussīlo p. p., upāsikā dussilā p. parisadūsanā. cattāro parisasobhaṇā, bhikkhu sīlavā kalyāṇadhammo parisasobhaṇo, bhikkhunī . . . upāsako . . . upāsikā sīlavatī kalyāṇadhammā parisasobhaṇā. atth' āpatti āgantuko āpajjati no āvāsiko, atth' āpatti āvāsiko āp. no āgantuko, atth' āpatti āgantuko c' eva āp. āvāsiko ca, atth' āpatti n' eva āgantuko āp. no āvāsiko. atth' āpatti gamiko āp. no āvāsiko . . . atth' āpatti n' eva gamiko āp. no āvāsiko. atthi vatthunānattatā no āpattinānattatā, atth' āpattin. no vatthun., atthi vatthun. c' eva āpattin. ca, atthi n' eva vatthun. no āpattinānattatā. atthi vatthusabhāgatā no āpattisabhāgatā . . . atthi n' eva vatthusabhāgatā no āpattisabhāgatā. atth' āpatti upajjhāyo āpajjati no saddhivihāriko . . . atth' āpatti n' eva upajjhāyo āp. no saddhivihāriko. atth' āpatti ācariyo āpajjati no antevāsiko . . . atth' āpatti n' eva ācariyo āpajjati no antevāsiko. cattāro paccayā anāpatti vassacchedassa, saṃgho vā bhinno hoti saṃgham vā bhinditukāmā honti jīvitantarāyo vā hoti brahmacariyantarāyo vā hoti. cattāri vacīduccaritāni musāvādo pīsuṇavācā pharusavācā samphappalāpo. cattāri vacī-sucaritāni saccavācā apisuṇā vācā saṃhā vācā mantābhāsā.

atthi ādiyanto garukaṃ āpattim āpajjati payojento lahukaṃ, atthi ādiyanto lahukaṃ āp. āp. payojento garukaṃ, atthi ādiyanto pi payojento pi garukaṃ āp. āp., atthi ād. pi pay. pi lahukaṃ āp. āpajjati. atthi puggalo abhivādanāraho no paccuṭṭhānāraho, atthi puggalo pacc. no abh., atthi puggalo abh. c' eva pacc. ca, atthi puggalo n' eva abh. no paccuṭṭhānāraho. atthi puggalo āsanāraho no abhivādanāraho . . . atthi puggalo n' eva āsanāraho no abhivādanāraho. atth' āpatti kāle āpajjati no vikāle . . . a. ā. n' eva kāle āpajjati no vikāle. atthi paṭiggahitaṃ kāle kappati no vikāle . . . atthi paṭiggahitaṃ n' eva kāle kappati no vikāle. atth' āpatti paccantimesu janapadesu āpajjati no majjhimesu, a. ā. majjhimesu j. āp. no paccantimesu, a. ā. paccantimesu c' eva j. āp. majjhimesu ca, a. ā. n' eva paccantimesu j. āp. no majjhimesu. atthi paccantimesu janapadesu kappati no majjhimesu . . . atthi n' eva pacc. j. kappati no majjhimesu. atth' āpatti anto āpajjati no bahi . . . a. ā. n' eva anto āpajjati no bahi. atth' āpatti antosīmāya āpajjati no bahisīmāya . . . a. ā. n' eva antosīmāya āpajjati no bahisīmāya. atth' āpatti gāme āpajjati no araṇṇe . . . a. ā. n' eva gāme āpajjati no araṇṇe. catasso codanā vatthusandassanā āpattisandassanā samvāsapaṭikkhepo sāmīcipaṭikkhepo. cattāro pubbakiccā. cattāro pattakallā. cattāri anaññapācittiyāni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. cattāri agatigamanāni chandāgatim gacchati dosāgatim g. mohāgatim g. bhayāgatim gacchati. cattāri nāgatigamanāni na chandāgatim gacchati . . . na bhayāgatim gacchati. catūh' aṅgehi samannāgato alajjī bhikkhu saṃghaṃ bhindati chandāgatim gacchanto . . . bhayāgatim gacchanto. catūh' aṅgehi samannāgato pesalo bhikkhu bhinnaṃ saṃghaṃ samaggaṃ karoti na chandāgatim gacchanto . . . na bhayāgatim gacchanto. catūh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na pucchitabbo chandāgatim gacchati . . . bhayāgatim gacchati. catūh' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na pucchitabbo . . . catūh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catūh' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catūh' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dātabbo . . . catūh' aṅgehi

samannāgatenā bhikkhunā saddhiṃ vinayo na sākacchātabbo chandāgatiṃ gacchati . . . bhayāgatiṃ gacchati. atth' āpatti gilāno āpajjati no agilāno . . . atth' āpatti n' eva gilāno āpajjati no agilāno. cattāri adhammikāni pātīmokkhaṭṭhapanāni. cattāri dhammikāni pātīmokkhaṭṭhapanāni.

catukkamaṃ niṭṭhitamaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

sakavācāya, kāyena, pasutto ca, acittako,
 āpajjanto ca, kammaṇa, vohāra caturō tathā, |
 bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkunīnaṃ ca, parikkhāro ca, sammukhā,
 ajāna-kāye, majjhe ca, vuṭṭhāti duvidhā tathā, |
 paṭilābhena, codanā, parivāsā ca vuccati,
 mānattā, cārikā cāpi, sāmukkamaṃsā, paṭiggahi, |
 mahāvikaṭa-kammāni, puna kamma-vipattiyo,
 adhikaraṇā, dussilā ca, sobhaṇ'-āgantukena ca, |
 gamiko, vatthunānattā, sabhāg', upajjhāyena ca,
 ācariyo, paccayā vā, duccharitaṃ, sucariṃ, |
 ādiyānto, puggalo ca, arahā, āsanena ca,
 kāle ca, kappati c' eva, paccantime ca kappati, |
 anto, anto ca sīmāya, gāme ca, codanāya ca,
 pubbakiccaṃ, pattakallaṃ, anaññā, sammutiyā ca, |
 agati nāgati c' eva, alajjī, pesalena ca,
 pucchitabbā duve c' eva, vissajjeyya tathā duve,
 anuyogo ca, sākacchā, gilāno, ṭhapanena cā 'ti. || 4 ||

pañca āpattiyo. pañca āpattikkhandhā. pañca vinītavatthūni. pañca kammāni ānantarikāni. pañca puggalā niyatā. pañca chedanakā āpattiyo. pañcah' ākārehi āpattiṃ āpajjati. pañca āpattiyo musāvādapaccayā. pañcah' ākārehi kammaṃ na upeti, sayamaṃ vā kammaṃ na karoti, param vā na ajjhesati, chandaṃ vā pārīsuddhiṃ vā na deti, kayiramāne kamme paṭikkosati, kate vā pana kamme adhammadiṭṭhi hoti. pañcah' ākārehi kammaṃ upeti, sayamaṃ vā kammaṃ karoti, param vā ajjhesati, chandaṃ vā pārīsuddhiṃ vā deti, kayiramāne kamme na paṭikkosati, kate vā pana kamme dhammadiṭṭhi hoti. pañca piṇḍapātikassa bhikkhuno kappanti anāmanta-cāro gaṇabhojanaṃ paramparabhojanaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ avikappanā. pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu ussānki-

taparisañkito hoti pāpabhikkhu pi akuppadhammo pi, vesiyāgocaro vā hoti vidhavāgocaro vā hoti thullakumārīgocaro vā hoti paṇḍakagocaro vā hoti bhikkhunīgocaro vā hoti. pañca telāni tilatelam sāsapatelam madhukatelam eraṇḍakatelam vasātelam. pañca vasāni acchavasam macchavasam susukāvasam sūkaravasam gadrabhavasam. pañca byasanāni nātibyasanaṃ bhogaby. rogaby. silaby. ditthibyasanaṃ. pañca sampadā nātisampadā bhogas. ārogyas. silas. ditthisampadā. pañca nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo upajjhāyamhā, upajjhāyo pakkanto vā hoti vibbhanto vā kālamkato vā pakkhasamkanto vā, āṇatti yeva pañcamī. pañca puggalā na upasampādetabbā addhānahīno aṅgahīno vatthuvipanno karaṇadukkatako aparipūro. pañca paṃsukūlāni sosānikam pāpaṇikam undurakkhāyitaṃ upacikkhāyitaṃ aggidaḍḍham. aparāni pi pañca paṃsukūlāni gokhāyitaṃ ajikkhāyitaṃ thūpacivaram ābhisekikaṃ gatapatiyāgatam. pañca avahārā theyyāvahāro pasayhāvahāro parikappāvahāro paṭicchannāvahāro kusāvahāro. pañca mahācorā santo samvijjamaṇā lokasmiṃ. pañca avissajjiyāni. pañca avebhaṅgiyāni. pañcāpattiyo kāyato samuṭṭhanti na vācato na cittato. pañcāpattiyo kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato. pañcāpattiyo desanāgāminiyo. pañca saṃghā. pañca pātīmokkhuddesā. sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu vinayadhara pañcamena gaṇena upasampādetabbaṃ. pañcānisamsā kaṭhinatthāre. pañca kammāni. yāvatatiyake pañca āpattiyo. pañcah' ākārehi adinnaṃ ādiyantassa āpatti pārājikassa. pañcah' ākārehi adinnaṃ ādiyantassa āpatti thullaccayassa. pañcah' āk. ad. ād. āpatti dukkaṭassa. pañca akappiyāni na paribhuñjitabbāni, adinnaṃ ca hoti, aviditaṃ ca hoti, akappiyaṃ ca h., apaṭiggahitaṃ ca h., akatātirittaṃ ca hoti. pañca kappiyāni paribhuñjitabbāni, dinnaṃ ca hoti . . . katātirittaṃ ca hoti. pañca dānāni apuññāni puññasammaṭṭāni lokassa majjadānaṃ samajjadānaṃ itthidānaṃ usabhadānaṃ cittakammaḍānaṃ. pañca uppannā duppaṭivindiyā, uppanno rāgo duppaṭivindiyo, uppanno doso d., upp. moho d., uppannaṃ paṭibhānaṃ duppaṭivindiyaṃ, uppannaṃ gamiyacittam duppaṭivindiyaṃ. pañcānisamsā sammajjanīyā, saccittam pasīdati, paraccittam pasīdati, devatā attamaṇā honti,

na jânâti, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni na vitthârena svâgatâni honti na suvibhattâni na suppvattîni na suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni suppvattîni suvinicchitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso. aparehi pi . . . âpattânâpattim na jânâti . . . duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullaṃ âpattim na jânâti, adhikaraṇe ca na vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . adhikaraṇe ca vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañca âraññakâ, mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âraññako hoti, ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vaṇṇitaṃ buddhehi buddhasâvakehîti âr. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissâya santuṭṭhiñ ñeva nissâya sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idamatṭhitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. pañca piṇḍapâtikâ — la — pañca paṃsukûlikâ, pañca rukkhamaṃlikâ, p. soṣânikâ, p. abbhokâsikâ, p. tecîvarikâ, p. sapadânacârikâ, p. nesajjikâ, p. yathâsanthatikâ, p. ekâsanikâ, p. khalupacchâbhattikâ, p. pattapiṇḍikâ, mandattâ momuhattâ pattapiṇḍiko hoti . . . idamatṭhitañ ñeva nissâya pattapiṇḍiko hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ nânissitena vatthabbaṃ, uposathaṃ na jânâti, uposathakammaṃ na j., pâtimokkhaṃ na j., pâtimokkhuddesaṃ na j., ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ anissitena vatthabbaṃ, uposathaṃ jânâti . . . pañcavasso vâ hoti atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nânissitena vatthabbaṃ, pavâraṇaṃ na jânâti, pavâraṇakammaṃ na jânâti, pâtimokkhaṃ na jânâti, pâtimokkhuddesaṃ na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbaṃ . . . atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nânissitena vatthabbaṃ, âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukaṃ âpattim na jânâti, sâvasesânavasesaṃ âpattim na jânâti, duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullaṃ âpattim na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbaṃ . . . duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullaṃ âpattim jânâti, pañcavasso vâ hoti atirekapaṇcavasso vâ. pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ nânissitâya vatthabbaṃ, uposathaṃ na jânâti, uposathakammaṃ na jânâti, pâtimokkhaṃ na j., pâti mokkhuddesaṃ na jânâti, ûnapaṇcavassâ hoti. pañcah'

aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā anissitāya vatthabbaṃ . . . atirekapañcavassā vā. aparehi pi pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā . . . *(the same paragraphs as before, with reference to the Bhikkhunis instead of the Bhikkhus)* . . . dutṭhullādutṭhullaṃ āpattim jānāti, pañcavassā vā hoti atirekapañcavassā vā. pañca ādīnavā apāsādike, attāpi attānaṃ upavadati, anuvijja pi viññū garahanti, pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, sammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatim vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. pañcānisamsā pāsādike, attāpi attānaṃ na upavadati, anuvijja pi viññū pasamsanti, kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchati, asammūḷho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. apare pi pañca ādīnavā apāsādike, apasannā na pasīdanti, pasannānaṃ ekaccānaṃ aññathattaṃ hoti, satthu sāsanaṃ akataṃ hoti, pacchimā janatā ditṭhānugatim nāpajjati, cittaṃ assa na pasīdati. pañcānisamsā pāsādike, apasannā pasīdanti, pasannānaṃ bhīyobhāvo hoti, satthu sāsanaṃ kataṃ hoti, pacchimā janatā ditṭhānugatim āpajjati, cittaṃ assa pasīdati. pañca ādīnavā kulūpake, anāmantaçāre āpajjati, raho nisajjāya āpajjati, paṭicchanne āsane āpajjati, mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammaṃ desento āpajjati, kāmasaṃkappabahulo ca viharati. pañca ādīnavā kulūpakassa bhikkhuno, ativeḷaṃ kulesu saṃsaṭṭhassa viharato mātugāmassa abhinhadassanaṃ, dassane sati saṃsaggo, saṃsagge sati vissāso, vissāse sati otāro, otinnacittass' etaṃ bhikkhuno pātikaṅkhaṃ anabhirato vā brahmacariyaṃ carissati aññataraṃ vā saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattim āpajjissati sikkhaṃ vā paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissati. pañca bījātāni mūlabījaṃ khandhabījaṃ phalubījaṃ agga-bījaṃ bījabījaṃ nēva pañcamāṃ. pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ aggiparijitaṃ satthaparijitaṃ nakhaparijitaṃ abījaṃ nivattabījaṃ nēva pañcamāṃ. pañca visuddhiyo, nidānaṃ uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ paṭhamā visuddhi; nidānaṃ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni uddisitvā avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ dutiyā visuddhi; nidānaṃ uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni udd. terasa saṃghādisese udd. avasesaṃ sutena sāvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ tatiyā visuddhi; nid. udd. cattāri pār. udd. ter. saṃgh. udd. dve

aniyate udd. avasesaṃ sutena sâvetabbam, ayaṃ catutthâ visuddhi; vitthâren' eva pañcamî. aparâpi pañca visuddhiyo, suttuddeso pârisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhânuposatho pavâraṇâ sâmaggiuposatho yeva pañcama. pañcânisaṃsâ vinayadhare, attano sîlakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkuccapa-katânaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ hoti, visârado saṃghamajjhe voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇhâti, saddhammaṭṭhitiyâ paṭipanno hoti. pañca adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni. pañca dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni.

pañcakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddânaṃ :

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinî't'-ânantarena ca,
 puggalâ, chedanâ c' eva, âpajjati ca, paccayâ,|
 na upeti, upeti ca, kappant', ussâṅki, telaṅ ca,
 vasaṃ, byasaṇaṃ, sampadâ, passaddhi, puggalena ca,|
 sosâni, gokhâyitaṅ ca, theyyaṃ, coro ca vuccati,
 avissajji, avebhaṅgi, kâyato, kâyavâcato,|
 desanâ, saṃghaṃ, uddesaṃ, paccanti, kaṭhina ca,
 kammâni, yâvatatiyaṃ, pârajika-thulla-dukkaṭaṃ,|
 akappiyaṃ, kappiyaṅ ca, apuññâ, duvinodayâ,
 sammajjanî, apare ca, bhâsaṃ, âpattim eva ca,|
 adhikaraṇaṃ, vatthum, ñatti, âpatti, ubhayâni ca,
 lahukathamakâ ete : kaṇhasukkâ vijânatha,|
 araññaṃ, piṇḍapâtaṅ ca, paṃsu-rukkha-sosânikâ,
 abbhokâse, cîvaraṅ ca, sapadâno, nesajjiko,|
 santhati-khalupacchâpi, pattapiṇḍakam eva ca,
 uposathaṃ, pavâraṇaṃ, âpattânâpattiṃ pi ca,
 kaṇhasukkapadâ ete bhikkhunînaṃ pi te tathâ,|
 apâsâdika-pâsâdi, tath' eva apare duve,
 kulûpake, ativelaṃ, bîjaṃ, samaṇakappi ca,|
 visuddhi, apare c' eva, vinay'-âdhammika ca,
 dhammikâ ca tathâ vuttâ : niṭṭhitâ subhapañcakâ 'ti. ||5||

cha agâravâ. cha gâravâ. cha vinîtavatthûni. cha sâ-
 mîciyo. cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ. cha chedanakâ âpattiyo.
 chah' âkârehi âpattiṃ âpajjati. chânisaṃsâ vinayadhare.
 cha paramâni. chârattaṃ ticîvarena vippavasitabbam. cha

cīvarāni. cha rajanāni. cha āpattiyo kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. cha āpattiyo vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato. cha āpattiyo kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. cha kammāni. cha vivādamūlāni. cha anuvādamūlāni. dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā. tiriyaṃ cha vidatthiyo. cha nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo ācariyamhā. cha nhāne anupaññattiyo. vippakatacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati. vippakatacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati. chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ nissayo dātabbo sāmaṇero upatṭhāpetabbo . . . (=Mahāvagga I. 37. 2) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbaṃ . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 4) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 6) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 8) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 10) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 12) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 14) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. cha adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. cha dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.

chakkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

agāravā, gāravā ca, vinītā, sāmīci pi ca,
 samuṭṭhānā, chedanā c' eva, ākār', ānisamsena ca,|
 paramāni ca, chāratam, cīvaraṃ, rajanāni cha,
 kāyato cittato chāpi, vācato cittato pi cha,|
 kāyavācā cittato ca, kamma-vivādam eva ca,
 anuvādā, dīghaso ca, tiriyaṃ, nissayena ca,|
 anupaññatti, ādāya, samādāya tath' eva ca,
 asekhe, samādapetā, saddho, adhisīlena ca,
 gilān'-ābhisamācāri, āpatt'-ādhamma-dhammikā 'ti. || 6 ||

sattāpattiyo. sattāpattikkhandhā. satta vinītavatthūni.
 satta sāmīciyo. satta adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. satta
 dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. sattannaṃ anāpatti sattāhaka-
 raṇīyena gantum. sattānisamsā vinayadhare. satta para-

māni. sattame aruṇuggamane nissaggiyaṃ hoti. satta samathā. satta kammāni. satta āmakadhaññāni. tiriyaṃ satt' antarā. gaṇabhojane satta anupaññattiyo. bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaparamaṃ sannidhikāraṃ paribhuñjītabbāni. katacīvaraṃ ādāya pakkamati. katacīvaraṃ samādāya pakkamati. bhikkhussa na hoti āpatti datṭhabbā. bhikkhussa hoti āpatti datṭhabbā. bhikkhussa hoti āpatti paṭikātabbā. satta adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. satta dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. satta' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu vinayadharo hoti, āpattiṃ jānāti, anāpattiṃ jānāti, lahukaṃ āp. j., garukaṃ āp. j., sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṇaṃ nikāmalābhī hoti akicchālābhī akasiralābhī, āsavānaṃ ca khayā anāsavañ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayamaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi satta' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe kalyāṇā pariyośanakalyāṇā sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp' assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi satta' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, catunnaṃ jhānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi satta' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati seyyath' idaṃ ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo . . . (Suttavibh. Pār. I. 1. 6) . . . iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne . . . (Suttav. Pār. I. 1. 7, *reading* pajānāti *instead of* pajānāmi) . . . satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, āsavānaṃ ca khayā . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi satta' aṅgehi . . . (*here and in the following*

paragraphs read vinayadharo sobhati instead of vinayadharo hoti.) . . . garukaṃ āp. j., sīlavā hoti — la — samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., bahussuto hoti — la — ditṭhiyā suppaṭi-viddhā, catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātīmokkhāni . . . anubyañjanaso, catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ ābhicetasikānaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukaṃ āp. j., anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati seyyath' idaṃ . . . iti sākāraṃ sauddesaṃ anekavihitam pubbenivāsam anussarati, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena . . . yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, āsavānañ ca khayā anāsavaṃ . . . upasampajja viharati. satta asaddhammā, assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappi h., appassuto h., kusīto h., muṭṭhassati h., duppañño hoti. satta saddhammā, saddho hoti, hirimā h., ottappi h., bahussuto h., āraddhaviriyo h., upaṭṭhitasati h., paññāvā hotiti.

sattakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpatti, āpattikkhandhā, vinītā, sāmīcī pi ca,
adhammikā, dhammikā ca, anāpatti ca sattahaṃ, |
ānisamsā, paramāni, aruṇa-samathena ca,
kammā, āmakadhaññā ca, tiriyaṃ, gaṇabhojane, |
sattāhaparamaṃ, ādāya, samādāya tath' eva ca,
na hoti, hoti, hoti ca, adhammā, dhammikāni ca, |
cattāro vinayadharā, catubhikkhū ca sobhāṇe,
satta c' eva asaddhammā, satta saddhammā desitā 'ti. ||7||

aṭṭhānisamaṃse sampassamānena na so bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkhipitabbo. aṭṭhānisamaṃse sampassamānena paresam pi saddhāya sā āpatti desetabbā. aṭṭha yāvatiyākā. aṭṭhah' ākārehi kulāni dūseti. aṭṭha mātikā cīvarassa uppādāya. aṭṭha mātikā kaṭhinassa ubbhārāya. aṭṭha pānāni. aṭṭhahi asaddhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho. aṭṭha lokadhammā. aṭṭha garudhammā. aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā. aṭṭhaṅgiko musā-

vādo. aṭṭha uposathaṅgāni. aṭṭha dūteyyaṅgāni. aṭṭha titthiyavattāni. aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā mahāsamudde. aṭṭha acchariyā abbhutā dhammā imasmiṃ dhammavinaye. aṭṭha anatirittā. aṭṭha atirittā. aṭṭhame aruṇuggamane nissaggiyaṃ hoti. aṭṭha pārājikā. aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūrentī nāsetabbā. aṭṭhamam vatthum paripūrentiyā desitaṃ pi adesitaṃ hoti. aṭṭhavācika upasampadā. aṭṭhannaṃ paccuṭṭhātabbam. aṭṭhannaṃ āsanaṃ dātabbam. upāsikā aṭṭha varāni yāci. aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu bhikkhunovādako sammannitabbo. aṭṭhānisamsā vinyadhare. aṭṭha paramāni. tassapāpiyyasikākammakatenā bhikkhunā aṭṭhasu dhammesu sammāvattitabbam. aṭṭha adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni. aṭṭha dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.

aṭṭhakam nitṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

na so bhikkhu, paresaṃ pi, yāvatatiyaṃ, dūsanā, mātikā, kathinubbhārā, pānā, abhibhūtena ca, | lokadhammā, garudhammā, pāṭidesaniyā, musā, uposathā ca, dūtaṅgā, titthikā, samudde pi ca, | abbhutā, anatirittaṃ, atirittaṃ, nissaggiyaṃ, pārājik', aṭṭhamam vatthum, adesit', upasampadā, | paccuṭṭhān'-āsanañ c' eva, varam, ovādakena ca, ānisamsā, paramāni, aṭṭhadhammesu vattanā, adhammikā, dhammikā ca : aṭṭhakā suppakāsitā 'ti. || 8 ||

nava āghātavatthūni. nava āghātapāṭivīnaya. nava vinītavatthūni. nava paṭhamāpattikā. navahi saṃgho bhijjati. nava paṇitabhajanāni. navamaṃsehi dukkaṭaṃ. nava pātimokkhuddesā. nava paramāni. nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā. nava vidhamānā. nava cīvarāni adhiṭṭhātabbāni. nava cīvarāni na vikappetabbāni. dīghaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā. nava adhammikāni dānāni. nava adhammikā paṭiggahā. nava adhammikā paribhogā. tīṇi dhammikāni dānāni. tayo dhammikā paṭiggahā. tayo dhammikā paribhogā. nava adhammikā saññattiyo. nava dhammikā saññattiyo. adhammakamme dve navakāni. dhammakamme

dve navakāni. nava adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.
nava dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni.

navakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

āghātavatthūni, vinayā, vinītā, paṭhamena ca,
bbijjati ca, panītañ ca, mama', uddesa-paramāni ca. |
taṇhā, mānā, adhiṭṭhānā, vikappe ca, vidatthiyo,
dānā, paṭiggahā, bhogā, tividhā puna dhammikā, |
adhammaṃ, dhammasaññatti, duve dve navakāni ca,
pātimokkhaṭṭhapanāni ca adhammikā dhammikāni ca
'ti. || 9 ||

dasa āghātavatthūni. dasa āghātaṭṭhavinayā. dasa vinī-
tavatthūni. dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi. dasavatthukā sam-
mādīṭṭhi. dasa antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi. dasa micchattā. dasa
sammattā. dasa akusalakammaṭṭhā. dasa kusalakamma-
ṭṭhā. dasa adhammikā salākagāhā. dasa dhammikā salā-
kagāhā. sāmaṇerānaṃ dasa sikkhāpadāni. dasah' aṅgehi
samannāgato sāmaṇero nāsetabbo. dasah' aṅgehi samannā-
gato vinayadharo bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhā-
sapariyantaṃ na uggaṇhāti, parassa bhāsapariyantaṃ na
uggaṇhāti, attano bhāsapariyantaṃ anuggahetvā parassa
bhāsapariyantaṃ anuggahetvā adhammena kāreti apaṭiññāya,
āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattiyā mūlaṃ na jānāti, āpattisamuda-
yaṃ na j., āpattinirodhaṃ na j., āpattinirodhagāmininṃ
paṭipadaṃ na jānāti. dasah' aṅgehi samannāgato vinaya-
dharo paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, attano bhāsapari-
yantaṃ uggaṇhāti, parassa bh. ugg., attano bh. uggahetvā
parassa bh. uggahetvā dhammena kāreti paṭiññāya, āpattiṃ
jānāti . . . āpattinirodhagāmininṃ paṭipadaṃ jānāti. aparehi
pi dasah' aṅgehi samannāgato vinayadharo bālo tv eva
saṃkhaṃ gacchati, adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇassa
mūlaṃ na j., adhikaraṇasamudayaṃ na j., adhikaraṇani-
rodhaṃ na j., adhikaraṇanirodhagāmininṃ paṭipadaṃ na j.,
vatthuṃ na j., nidānaṃ na j., paññattiṃ na j., anupaññattiṃ
na j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti. dasah' aṅgehi sam-
vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati, adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti
. . . anusandhivacanapathaṃ jānāti. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi

sam. vin. bâlo tv eva samkham gacchati, ñattim na jânâti, ñattiyâ karanam na j., na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo hoti, akâlaññû ca hoti, âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., dutthullâduttullam âpattim na j., âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa na suggahitâ hoti na sumanasikatâ na sùpadhâritâ. dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva samkham gacchati, ñattim jânâti . . . kâlaññû ca hoti . . . âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa suggahitâ hoti sumanasikatâ sùpadhâritâ. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva samkham gacchati, âpattânâpattim na j., lahukagarukam âp. na j., sâvasesânavasesam âp. na j., dutthullâduttullam âp. na jânâti, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena na svâgatâni honti . . . anubyañjanaso, âpattânâpattim na j., lahukagarukam âp. na j., sâvasesânavasesam âp. na j., dutthullâduttullam âp. na j., adhikarane na ca vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva samkham gacchati, âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . adhikarane ca vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu ubbhâhikâya sammannitabbo. dasa atthavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam. dasa âdinavâ râjantapurappavesane. dasa dânavatthûni. dasa ratanâni. dasavaggo bhikkhusamgho. dasavaggena gaṇena upasampâdetabbam. dasa paṃsukûlâni. dasa cîvaradhâraṇâ. dasâhaparamam atirekacîvaram dhâretabbam. dasa sukkâni. dasa itthiyo. dasa bhariyâyo. Vesâliyâ dasa vatthûni dîpenti. dasa puggalâ avandiyâ. dasa akkosavatthûni. dasah' âkârehi pesuñnam upasamharati. dasa senâsanâni. dasa varâni yâcimsu. dasa adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni. dasa dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭṭhapanâni. dasânisamsâ yâguyâ. dasa maṃsâ akappiyâ. dasa paramâni. dasavassena bhikkhunâ byattena paṭibalena pabbâjetabbam upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmaṇero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. dasavassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya paṭibalâya pabbâjetabbam . . . sâmaṇerî upaṭṭhâpetabbâ. dasavassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya paṭibalâya vuṭṭhâpanasammuti sâditabbâ. dasavassâya gihigatâya sikkhâ dâtabbâ 'ti.

dasakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

âghâtam, vinayam, vatthu, micchâ, sammâ ca, antagâ,
micchattâ c' eva, sammattâ, akusalâ, kusalâpi ca,|
salâkâ adhamma-dhammâ ca, sâmaṇerâ ca nâsanâ,
bhâs'-âdhikaraṇaṇ c' eva, ñatti lahukam eva ca,|
lahukâ garukâ ete : kaṇhasukkâ vijânâtha,
ubbâhikâ ca, sikkhâ ca, antepurâ ca, vatthûni,|
ratana-dasavaggo ca, tath' eva upasampadâ,
paṃsukûla-dhâraṇâ ca, dasâha-sukka-itthiyo,|
bhariyâ, dasa vatthûni, avandiy', akkosena ca,
pesuññâ c' eva, senâ ca, varâni ca, adhammikâ,|
dhammikâ, yâgu, maṃsâ ca, paramâ, bhikkhu-bhi-
kkhunî,
vuṭṭhâpanâ, gihigatâ : dasakâ suppakâsità 'ti. ||10||

ekâdasa puggalâ anupasampannâ na upasampâdetabbâ
upasampannâ nâsetabbâ. ekâdasa pâdukâ akappiyâ. ekâ-
dasa pattâ akappiyâ. ekâdasa cîvarâni akappiyâni. ekâdasa
yâvatatīyâ. bhikkhunīnaṃ ekâdasa antarâyikâ dhammâ
pucchitabbâ. ekâdasa cîvarâni adhiṭṭhâtabbâni. ekâdasa
cîvarâni na vikappetabbâni. ekâdase aruṇuggamane nissaggi-
yam hoti. ekâdasa gaṇṭhikâ kappiyâ. ekâdasa vidhâ kappiyâ.
ekâdasa pathaviyo akappiyâ. ekâdasa pathaviyo kappiyâ. ekâ-
dasa nissayapaṭippassaddhiyo. ekâdasa puggalâ avandiyâ.
ekâdasa paramâni. ekâdasa varâni yâcimsu. ekâdasa sîmâ-
dosâ. akkosakaparibhâsake puggale ekâdasâdînavâ pâṭikañkhâ.
mettâya cetovimuttiyâ âsevītāya bhâvītāya bahulikatāya yāni-
katāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamâradhāya
ekâdasānisamsâ pâṭikañkhâ, sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭi-
bujjhati, na pâpakam supinaṃ passati, manussānaṃ piyo hoti,
amanussānaṃ piyo hoti, devatâ rakkhanti, n' assa aggi vâ
visam vâ sattham vâ kamati, tuvatam cittam samâdhiyati,
mukhavaṇṇo vipassîdati, asaṃmûlho kâlam karoti uttarim
appaṭivijjhanto, brahmalokûpago hoti. mettâya cetovimuttiyâ
âsevītāya bhâvītāya . . . susamâradhāya ime ekâdasāni-
samsâ pâṭikañkhâ 'ti.

ekâdasakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

nâsetabbâ, pâdukâ ca, pattâ ca, cîvarâni ca,
tatiyâ, pucchitabbâ ca, adhiṭṭhâna-vikappanâ,|

arunâ, gaṇṭhikâ, vidhâ, akappiyâ ca, kappiyam,
 nissay'-âvandiyâ c' eva, paramâni, varâni ca,
 sîmâdosâ ca, akkosâ, mettây' ekâdasâ katâ 'ti. ||11||

Ekuttarakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

ekakâ ca, dukâ c' eva, tikâ ca, catu-pañcakâ,
 cha, satt'-aṭṭhâ, navakâ ca, dasa, ekâdasâni ca,
 hitâya sabbasattânam nâatadhammena tâdinâ
 ekuttarikâ vimalâ mahâvîrena desitâ 'ti.

VII.

Uposathakammassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ. pavāraṇākammassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ. tajjanīyakammassa . . . nissayakammassa, pabbājanīyakammassa, paṭisāraṇīyakammassa, ukkhepanīyakammassa, parivāsadānassa, mūlāya paṭikassanāya, mānattadānassa abbhānassa, upasampadākammassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ, tajjanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyā ko âdi . . . nissayakammassa paṭippassaddhiyā . . . pabbājanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyā . . . paṭisāraṇīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyā . . . ukkhepanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyā . . . sativinayassa . . . amūḷhavinayassa . . . tassapāpiyyasikāya . . . tiṇavathhārakassa . . . bhikkhunovādakasammutiyā . . . ticīvarena avippavāsasammutiyā . . . santhatasammutiyā . . . rūpiyachaddakasammutiyā . . . sātīyagāhāpakasammutiyā . . . pattagāhāpakasammutiyā . . . daṇḍasammutiyā . . . sikkāsammutiyā . . . daṇḍasikkāsammutiyā ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ.

uposathakammassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ti, uposathakammassa sāmaggī âdi kiriyā majjhe niṭṭhānaṃ pariyosānaṃ. pavāraṇākammassa ko âdi . . . pavāraṇākammassa sāmaggī âdi kiriyā majjhe niṭṭhānaṃ pariyosānaṃ. tajjanīyakammassa ko âdi . . . tajjanīyakammassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcā pariyosānaṃ. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbājanīyakammassa, paṭisāraṇīyakammassa, ukkhepanīyakammassa, parivāsadānassa, mūlāya paṭikassanāya, mānattadānassa, abbhānassa ko âdi . . . abbhānassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcā pariyosānaṃ. upasampadākammassa ko âdi . . . upasampadākammassa puggalo âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcā pariyosānaṃ. tajjanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyā ko âdi . . . tāj. paṭ. sammāvattanā âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcā pariyosānaṃ. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbājanīyakammassa, paṭisāraṇīyakammassa, ukkhepanīyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyā ko âdi . . . ukkhep. paṭ. sammāvattanā âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcā pariyosānaṃ. sativinayassa ko

âdi . . . sativinayassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. amûlHAVINAYASSA, tassapâPIYYASIKÂYA, TINAVATTHÂRAKASSA, bhikkhunovâdakasammutiya . . . , . . . daṇḍasikkâsammutiya ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânan ti, daṇḍasikkâsammutiya vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. ||1||

dasa atthavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam, samghasutthutâya samghaphâsutâya dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya ditthadhammikânam âsavânam samvarâya samparâyikânam âsavânam paṭighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatthitiya vinayânuggahâya.

yaṃ samghasuttho taṃ samghaphâsu. yaṃ samghaphâsu taṃ dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya. yaṃ dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya taṃ pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya . . . yaṃ saddhammatthitiya taṃ vinayânuggahâya.

yaṃ samghasuttho taṃ samghaphâsu. yaṃ samghasuttho taṃ dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya . . . yaṃ samghasuttho taṃ vinayânuggahâya.

yaṃ samghaphâsu taṃ dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya . . . yaṃ samghaphâsu taṃ vinayânuggahâya. yaṃ samghaphâsu taṃ samghasuttho.

yaṃ vinayânuggahâya taṃ samghasuttho . . . yaṃ vinayânuggahâya taṃ saddhammatthitiya 'ti.

atthasataṃ dhammasataṃ dve ca niruttisatâni cattâri ñâpasatâni atthavasepakâraṇe 'ti.

atthavasepakaraṇam niṭṭhitam. ||2||

MAHÂVAGGAM NIṬṬHITAM.

tass' uddânam :

pathamam aṭṭha pucchâya, paccayesu pun' aṭṭha ca : bhikkhûnam soḷasâ ete bhikkhunînañ ca soḷasa. |

peyyâla-antarabhedâ, ekuttarikam eva ca,

pavâraṇ'-atthavasikâ : Mahâvaggassa saṃgaho 'ti. |

VIII.

Ekamsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā paggaṇhitvāna añjalim
āsimsamānarūpo va kissa tvaṃ idham āgato. |

dvīsu vinayesu paññattā uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu
kati te sikkhāpadā honti katisu nāgaresu paññattā.

bhaddako te ummaṅgo, yoniso paripucchasi.
taggha te aham akkhissaṃ yathāpi kusalo tathā. |

dvīsu vinayesu paññattā uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu
addhuddhasatāni te honti sattasu nāgaresu paññattā.

katamesu sattasu nāgaresu paññattā, iṅgha me taṃ byākaraṇaṃ,
taṃ vacanapathaṃ nisāmayitvā paṭipajjema, hitāya
5 no siyā.

Vesāliyā Rājagahe Sāvattiyā ca Āḷaviyā Kosambiyā ca
Sakkesu Bhaggesu c'eva paññattā.

kati Vesāliyā paññattā, kati Rājagahe katā,
Sāvattiyā kati honti, kati Āḷaviyā tathā, |
kati Kosambiyā paññattā, kati Sakkesu vuccanti,
kati Bhaggesu paññattā : taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito. |
dasa Vesāliyā paññattā, ekavīsaṃ Rājagahe katā,

10 chaūnatīni satāni sabbe Sāvattiyā katā, |
cha Āḷaviyā paññattā, aṭṭha Kosambiyā katā,
aṭṭha Sakkesu vuccanti, tayo Bhaggesu paññattā. |
ye Vesāliyā paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ. |
methuna-viggaha-uttari atirekañ ca kālakaṃ |
bhūtaṃ paraṃparābhataṃ dantaponeṇa acelako
bhikkhuniṣu ca akkoso : das' ete Vesāliyā katā. |
ye Rājagahe paññattā te suṇohi yathātathaṃ.

15 adinnādānaṃ Rājagahe dve anuddhamsanāpi ca |
dve pi ca bhedā antaravāsakaṃ rūpiyaṃ suttaṃ ujjhā-
panena ca

pācitiṇḍaṃ gaṇabhojanaṃ vikāle ca cārittaṃ nahānaṃ
ūnavāsati |

cīvaraṃ datvā vosāsanti : ete Rājagahe katā.
giraḡgacariyā tath' eva chandaḡānena ekavāsati. |
ye Sāvattiya paññattā te suṇohi yathāhatathaṃ :
pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesā bhavanti soḡasa, |
aniyatā ca dve honti, nissaggiyā catuvāsati,
chapaññāsasataṇ c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, |
dasa gārayhā, dvesattati sekhiyā :

- 20 cha ūnatīṇi satāni sabbe Sāvattiya katā. |
ye Āḡaviyā paññattā te suṇohi yathāhatathaṃ.
kuṭi-kosiya-seyyā ca khaṇane gaccha devate
sappāṇakaṇ ca siṇcanti : cha ete Āḡaviyā katā. |
ye Kosambiyā paññattā te suṇohi yathāhatathaṃ.
mahāvihāro dovacassaṃ aññaṃ dvāraṃ surāya ca
anāḡariyaṃ sahadhammo ca payopānena atṡhamam, |
ye Sakkesu paññattā te suṇohi yathāhatathaṃ.
eḡakalomāni patto ca ovādo c' eva bhesajjaṃ |
sūci āraññako c' eva : cha ete Kāpilavatthave.
udake suddhiyā ovādo bhikkhuniṣu pavuccanti. |
ye Bhaggesu paññattā te suṇohi yathāhatathaṃ.
- 25 samāḡahitvā visibbenti sāmisenā sasiṡhakaṃ. |
pārājikāni cattāri saṃghādisesāni bhavanti satta
nissaggiyāni atṡha dvattisa khuddakā |
dve gārayhā tayo sekhā chapaññāsa
chasu nagaresu paññattā buddhenādiccabandhunā. |
chaūnatīṇi satāni sabbe Sāvattiya katā Gotamena
yasassinā. ||1||

yaṇ tvaṃ apucchimhā akittayī no, taṃ taṃ byākataṃ
anaññathā.

aññaṃ taṃ pucchāmi taṃ iṅgha brūhi : garukaṃ
lahukaṇ cāpi

sāvasesaṃ anavasesaṃ duṡṡhullaṇ ca aduṡṡhullaṃ ye ca
yāvattatīyakā |

sādhāraṇaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ vipattiyo ca yehi samatthehi
sammanti ca :

sabbāni p' etāni viyākarohi, handa vākyam suṇoma te. |

ekatimsā ye garukā atṭh' ettha anavasesā.
 ye garukā te dutṭhullā, ye dutṭhullā sā silavipatti.|
 pārājikam saṃghādiseso silavipattīti vuccati.|
 thullaccayam pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam

5 dubbhāsitaṃ yo cāyam akkosati hassādhippāyo : ayam sā
 ācāravipatti sammatā.|

viparītaditṭhim gaṇhanti asaddhammehi purakkhatā,
 abbhācikkhanti sambuddham duppaññā mohapārutā :
 ayam sā ditṭhivipatti sammatā.|

ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā pāpiccho icchāpakato asantaṃ abhū-
 taṃ uttarimanussadhammaṃ ullapati, ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā
 sañcaritaṃ samāpajjati, ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā yo te vihāre
 vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati, ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā
 bhikkhu paṇṭabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati,
 ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā bhikkhunī paṇṭabhojanāni attano
 atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, ājīvahetu ājīvakāraṇā sūpaṃ
 vā odanaṃ vā agilāno attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati :
 ayam sā ājīvavipatti sammatā.

ekādasa yāvatatiyakā, te suṇohi yathātathaṃ :
 ukkhittānuvattakā atṭha yāvatatiyakā,
 Aritṭho Caṇḍakālī ca ime te yāvatatiyakā.|

kati chedanakāni. kati bhedanakāni. kati uddālanakāni.
 kati anaññāpācittiyāni. kati bhikkhusammutiyo. k. sāmīciyo.
 k. paramāni. k. jānan ti paññattā buddhenādiccabandhunā.
 cha chedanakāni. ekaṃ bhedanakaṃ. ekaṃ uddālanakaṃ.
 cattāri anaññāpācittiyāni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. satta
 sāmīciyo. cuddasa paramāni. soḷasa jānan ti paññattā
 10 buddhenādiccabandhunā.

viṣaṃ dve satāni bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddeṣaṃ
 āgacchanti uposathesu, tīṇi satāni cattāri bhikkhūnaṃ
 sikkhāpadāni uddeṣaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattāriṣa bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīhi asādhāraṇā,
 satam timsā ca bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā.|
 satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇā,
 satam sattati cattāri ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātā.|

vīsaṃ dve satāni bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti terasa, aniyatāni dve honti, nissaggiyāni tiṃs' eva, dvenavuti ca khuddakā,
15 cattāro pāṭidesaniyā, pañcasattati sekhiyā :

vīsaṃ dve satāni c' ime honti bhikkhūnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

tīṇi satāni cattāri bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni aṭṭha, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti sattarasa, nissaggiyāni tiṃs' eva, satam saṭṭhi ca cha c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā, pañcasattati sekhiyā :

tīṇi satāni cattāri c' ime honti bhikkhunīnaṃ sikkhāpadāni uddesaṃ āgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattārīsa bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīhi asādhāraṇā, te suṇohi
20 yathātatham.

cha saṃghādisesā dveaniyatehi aṭṭha, nissaggiyāni dvādasa : tehi te honti vīsati. dvevīsati khuddakā, cattāro pāṭidesaniyā : chacattārīsa c' ime honti bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīhi asādhāraṇā.

satam tiṃsā bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghamhā dasa nissare, nissaggiyāni dvādasa, channavuti ca khuddakā, aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā.

25 satam tiṃsā c' ime honti bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā.

satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇā, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti soḷasa, aniyatāni dve honti, nissaggiyā catuvīsati, satam aṭṭhārasā c' eva khuddakāni pavuccanti, dvādasa pāṭidesaniyā :

satam sattati cha c' ev' ime honti ubhinnaṃ asādhāraṇā.

satam sattati cattāri ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātā, te suṇohi yathātatham.

pārājikāni cattāri, saṃghādisesāni bhavanti satta, nissaggiyāni aṭṭhārasa, samasattati khuddakā, pañcasattati
30 sekhiyā :

satam sattati cattāri c' ime honti ubhinnaṃ samasikkhātā.

aṭṭh' eva pārâjikâ ye durâsadâ tâlavatthusamûpamâ :
paṇḍupalâso puthusilâ sîsacchinno va so naro
tâlo va matthakacchinno, avirûlhi bhavanti te. |

tevîsam samghâdîsesâ dve aniyatâ dve cattârîsa nissaggiyâ
aṭṭhâsîtisatam pâcittiyâ dvâdasa pâṭidesaniyâ pañcasattati
sekhiyâ tîhi samathehi sammanti

sammukhâ 'va paṭiññâya tiṇavatthârakena ca. |

dve uposathâ dve pavâraṇâ cattâri kammâni jinena
desitâ. |

pañc' eva uddesâ caturo bhavanti anaññathâ, âpatti-
kkhandhâ ca bhavanti satta.

35 adhikaraṇâni cattâri sattahi samathehi sammanti dvîhi
catûhi tîhi kiccaṃ ekena sammati. |

pârâjikan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.

cuto 'paraddho bhaṭṭho ca saddhammehi niraṃkato,

samvâso ca tahiṃ n' atthi : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati. |

samghâdîseso 'ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.

samgho 'va deti parivâsam mûlâya paṭikassati mânattam

deti abbheti : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati. |

aniyato ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.

aniyato na niyato anekamsikataṃ padam

tiṇṇam aññataram ṭhânam aniyato 'ti pavuccati. |

thullaccayan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.

ekassa mûle yo deseti yo ca taṃ paṭigaṇhati

accayo tena samo n' atthi : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati. |

nissaggiyan ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.

samghamajjhe gaṇamajjhe ekakass' eva ekato

40 nissajjitvâna deseti : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati. |

pâcittiyam ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.

pâṭeti kusalam dhammam, ariyamaggaṃ aparajjhati,

cittasammohanam ṭhânam : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati. |

pâṭidesaniyam ti yaṃ vuttam taṃ suṇohi yathâtatham.

bhikkhu aññâtako santo kicchâ laddham yaṃ bhojanam

sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjeyya : gârayhan ti pavuccati. |

nimantanâsu bhuñjantam chandâya vosâsati tattha

bhikkhunî;

anivâretvâ tahiṃ bhuñje : gârayhan ti pavuccati. |

- saddhācittaṃ kulam gantvā appabhogaṃ anālhiyaṃ
 agilāno taḥiṃ bhuñje : gārayhan ti pavuccati. |
 yo ce araññe viharanto sāsānke sabhayānake
 45 aviditaṃ taḥiṃ bhuñje : gārayhan ti pavuccati. |
 bhikkhunī aññātikā santā yaṃ paresaṃ mamāyitaṃ
 sappiṃ telaṃ madhuṃ phāṇitaṃ maccha-mamsaṃ atho
 khīraṃ dadhiṃ sayam viññāpeyya bhikkhunī
 gārayhappattā sugatassa sāsane. |
 dukkaṭaṇ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ taṃ suṇohi yathātathaṃ.
 aparaddhaṃ viraddhañ ca khalitaṃ yañ ca dukkaṭaṃ, |
 yaṃ manusso kare pāpaṃ āvi vā yadi vā raho,
 dukkaṭaṇ ti pavedenti : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati. |
 dubbhāsitaṇ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ taṃ suṇohi yathātathaṃ.
 dubbhāsitaṃ durābhatthaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ padaṃ
 yaṃ ca viññū garahanti, ten' etaṃ iti vuccati. |
 sekhiyaṇ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ taṃ suṇohi yathātathaṃ.
 50 sekhassa sikkhamānassa ujumaggānusārino |
 ādi c' etaṃ caraṇaṇ ca mukhaṃ saṃyamasamvaro.
 sikkhā etādisi n' atthi : ten' etaṃ iti vuccati. |
 channam ativassati vivaṭaṃ nātivassati,
 tasmā channaṃ vivaretha, evaṃ taṃ nātivassati. |
 gati migānaṃ pavanaṃ, ākāso pakkhinaṃ gati,
 vibhavo gati dhammānaṃ, nibbānaṃ arahato gatī. || 2 ||

Gāthāsamgaṇikaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

sattanagaresu paññattaṃ, vipatti caturo pi ca,
 bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ ca sādharmaṇā asādharmaṇā :
 sāsanaṃ anuggahāya gāthāsamgaṇikaṃ idan ti.

IX.

Cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam. imâni cattâri adhikaraṇâni. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ kati ukkoṭâ. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ dasa ukkoṭâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dve ukkoṭâ, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cattâro ukk., âpattâdhikaraṇassa tayo ukk., kiccâdhikaraṇassa eko ukkoṭo. imesaṃ catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ ime dasa ukkoṭâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento dve samathe ukkoṭeti, anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . cattâro . . ., âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . tayo . . ., kiccâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento ekam samathaṃ ukkoṭeti. ||1||

kati ukkoṭâ. katîh' âkârehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. katîh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. kati puggalâ adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentâ âpattim âpajjanti.

dvâdasa ukkoṭâ. dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. catûh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentâ âpattim âpajjanti. ||2||

katame dvâdasa ukkoṭâ. akataṃ kammaṃ dukkaṭaṃ kammaṃ puna kâtabbaṃ kammaṃ anihatam dunnihatam puna nihanitabbaṃ avinicchitam duvinicchitam puna vinicchitabbaṃ avûpasantaṃ duvûpasantaṃ puna vûpasametabban ti ime dvâdasa ukkoṭâ.

katamehi dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati. tatthajâtakam adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti, tatthajâtakam vûpasantaṃ adh. ukk., antarâmagge adh. ukk., antarâmagge vûpasantaṃ adh. ukk., tatthagatam adh. ukk., tatthagatam vûpasantaṃ adh. ukk., sativinayam ukk., amûlḥavinayam ukk., tassapâ-

piyyasikaṃ ukk., tiṇavattthâraṃ ukkoṭeti. imehi dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭanaṃ pasavati.

katamehi catûh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. chandâgatim gacchanto adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti, dosâgatim . . . mohâgatim . . . bhayâgatim gacchanto adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti. imehi catûh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭeti.

katame cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentâ âpattim âpajjanti. tadahupasampanno ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanaṃ pâcittiyam. âgantuko . . . kârako . . . chandadâyako ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanaṃ pâcittiyam. ime cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇaṃ ukkoṭentâ âpattim âpajjanti. ||3||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ kimnidânaṃ kimsamudayaṃ kimjâtikaṃ kimpabhavaṃ kimsambhâraṃ kimsamuṭṭhânaṃ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ . . . kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ kimnidânaṃ . . . kimsamuṭṭhânaṃ.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ vivâdanidânaṃ vivâdasamudayaṃ . . . vivâdasamuṭṭhânaṃ; anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ anuvâdanidânaṃ . . .; âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattinidânaṃ . . .; kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ kiccānidânaṃ . . . kiccāsamuṭṭhânaṃ. ||4||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ kimnidânaṃ . . . kimsamuṭṭhânaṃ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ, âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ, kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ kimnidânaṃ . . . kimsamuṭṭhânaṃ.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ hetunidânaṃ . . .; anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ, âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ, kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ hetunidânaṃ . . . hetusamuṭṭhânaṃ. ||5||

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ kimnidânaṃ . . . kimsamuṭṭhânaṃ. anuvâdâdh., âpattâdh., kiccâdh. kimnidânaṃ . . . kimsamuṭṭhânaṃ.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ paccayanidânaṃ . . .; anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṃ, âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ, kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ paccayanidânaṃ . . . paccayasamuṭṭhânaṃ. ||6||

catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ kati mûlâni kati samuṭṭhânâ. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ tettimsa mûlâni tettimsa samuṭṭhânâ.

cat. adh. katamâni tettimsa mûlâni. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dvâdasa mûlâni, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cuddasa mûlâni, âpattâdhikaraṇassa cha mûlâni, kiccâdhikaraṇassa ekam mûlam saṃgho. catunnaṃ adhikaraṇânaṃ imâni tettimsa mûlâni.

catunnaṃ adh. katame tettiṃsa samuṭṭhānā. vivādādhi-
karaṇassa atṭhārasa bhedakaravatthūni samuṭṭhānā. anuvā-
dādadhikaraṇassa catasso vipattiyo samuṭṭhānā. āpattādhikara-
ṇassa sattāpattikkhandhā samuṭṭhānā. kiccādhikaraṇassa
cattāri kammāni samuṭṭhānā. catunnaṃ adh. ime tettiṃsa
samuṭṭhānā. ||7||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ āpattānāpattīti. vivādādadhikaraṇaṃ na
āpatti, kiṃ pana vivādādadhikaraṇapaccayā āpattiṃ āpajjeyyā
'ti. āma vivādādadhikaraṇapaccayā āpattiṃ āpajjeyya. vivā-
dādadhikaraṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. vivādādadhikaraṇa-
paccayā dve āpattiyo āpajjati: upasampannaṃ omasati,
āpatti pācittiyassa; anupasampannaṃ omasati, āpatti dukka-
ṭṭassa. vivādādadhikaraṇapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati.
tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati vipattiyo bhajanti,
catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ katamaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ
āpattikkhandhānaṃ katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā,
channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ katīhi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
uṭṭhanti, katīhi adhikaraṇehi katīsu ṭhānesu katīhi samathehi
sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ ekamaṃ vipattiṃ bhajanti
ācāravipattiṃ, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ āpattādhikaraṇaṃ,
sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃ-
gahitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpatti-
kkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ tīhi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhanti, ekena adhikaraṇeṇa kiccādhikaraṇeṇa tīsu
ṭhānesu saṃghamaṃjhe gaṇamaṃjhe puggalassa santike tīhi
samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakara-
ṇena ca siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||8||

anuvādādadhikaraṇaṃ āpattānāpattīti . . . (see § 8) . . .
anuvādādadhikaraṇapaccayā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuṃ
amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamseti, āpatti saṃ-
ghādisesassa; amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āp.
pācittiyassa; amūlikāya ācāravipattiyā anuddhamseti, āp.
dukkatassa. anuvādādadhikaraṇapaccayā imā tisso āpattiyo
āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ kati . . . katīhi
samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattīnaṃ dve vipattiyo bhajanti
siyā silavipattiṃ siyā ācāravipattiṃ, catunnaṃ adhikaraṇā-

naṃ âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ, sattannaṃ âpattikkhandhânaṃ tîhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ saṃghâdisesâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti garukâ sâ âpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena ekamhi ṭhâne saṃghamajjhe dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca, yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena tîsu ṭhânesu saṃghamajjhe . . . (§ 8) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||9||

âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattânâpattîti. âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ âpatti. kiṃ pana . . . âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati: bhikkhunî jânaṃ pārâjikam dhammaṃ paṭicchâdeti, âpatti pārâjikassa; vematikâ paṭicchâdeti, âp. thullaccayassa; bhikkhu saṃghâdisesaṃ paṭicchâdeti, âp. pâcittiyassa; âcâravipattiṃ paṭicchâdeti, âp. dukkaṭassa. âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti.

tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ . . . (§ 9) . . . catûhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pārâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channaṃ âpattisamuṭṭhânânaṃ ekena samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti kâyanto ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti anavasesâ sâ âpatti na katamena adhikaraṇena na katamamhi ṭhâne na katamena samathena sammati. yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||10||

kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ âpattânâpattîti . . . (§ 8) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati: ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjati, ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pārâjikassa; bhedaânuvattakâ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanti, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa; pâpikâya ditṭhiyâ yâvatatiyaṃ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanti, âp. pâcittiyassa. kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnaṃ vipattînaṃ kati . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnam . . . (§ 9) . . . pañcāhi āpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṅghādisesāp. siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭṭāpattikkhandhena, channaṃ āpattisamuṭṭhānānaṃ ekena s. s. kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yā sā āpatti anavasesā . . . (§ 10) . . . yā sā āpatti garukā sā āpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena ekamhi ṭhāne saṅghamajjhe dvīhi samathehi sammatī sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca. yā tā āpattiyo lahukā tā āpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavattāhāraṇena ca. ||11||

vivādādhikaraṇaṃ hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. vivādādhikaraṇaṃ na hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, na hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, na hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. api ca vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. yathā kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhū . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ.

anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ na hoti . . . yathā kathaṃ viya. idha bhikkhū bhikkhū . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti āpattādh., hoti kiccādh., hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ.

āpattādhikaraṇaṃ hoti kiccādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ. āpattādhikaraṇaṃ na hoti . . . yathā kathaṃ viya. pañca pi āpattikkhandhā . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti kiccādh., hoti vivādādh., hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ.

kiccādhikaraṇaṃ hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. kiccādhikaraṇaṃ na hoti . . . yathā kathaṃ viya. yā saṅghassa kiccayatā . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ. evaṃ kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā hoti vivādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti anuvādādhikaraṇaṃ, hoti āpattādhikaraṇaṃ. ||12||

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhāvinayo, yattha sammu-

khâvinayo tattha sativinayo. yattha amûlḥavinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha amûlḥavinayo. yattha paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ . . . yattha yebhuyyasikâ . . . yattha tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . yattha tiṇavathhâraako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavathhâraako. ||13||

yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha sativinayo, na tattha amûlḥavinayo na tattha paṭiññâtakaraṇaṃ na tattha yebhuyyasikâ na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ na tattha tiṇavathhâraako. yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca amûlḥavinayena ca . . . , . . . sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavathhârakena ca adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasammati, yattha tiṇavathhâraako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavathhâraako, na tattha sativinayo . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ. ||14||

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatṭhâ udâhu visamsatṭhâ labbhâ ca pan' imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vinibbhujitvâ vinibbhujitvâ nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetuṃ. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlḥavinayo 'ti vâ . . . , . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavathhâraako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatṭhâ . . . paññâpetuṃ.

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatṭhâ no visamsatṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetuṃ. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlḥavinayo 'ti vâ . . . , . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavathhâraako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatṭhâ no visamsatṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesaṃ dhammânaṃ vin. vin. nânâkaraṇaṃ paññâpetuṃ. ||15||

sammukhâvinayo kiṃnidâno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjâtiko kiṃpabhavo kiṃsambhâro kiṃsamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavathhâraako kiṃnidâno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjâtiko kiṃpabhavo kiṃsambhâro kiṃsamutṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo nidânajâtiko nidânapabhavo nidânasambhâro nidânasamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavathhâraako nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo . . . nidânasamutṭhâno. ||16||

sammukhāvinayo kiṃnidāno . . . kiṃsamuṭṭhāno. sativīnayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako kiṃnidāno . . . kiṃsamuṭṭhāno.

sammukhāvinayo hetunidāno . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako hetunidāno . . . hetusamuṭṭhāno. || 17 ||

sammukhāvinayo kiṃnidāno . . . kiṃsamuṭṭhāno. sativīnayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako kiṃnidāno . . . kiṃsamuṭṭhāno.

sammukhāvinayo paccayanidāno . . . , . . . tiṇavatthārako paccayanidāno . . . paccayasamuṭṭhāno. || 18 ||

sattannaṃ samathānaṃ kati mûlāni kati samuṭṭhānā. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ chabbīsa mûlāni chattīsa samuṭṭhānā.

sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katamāni chabbīsa mûlāni. sammukhāvinayassa cattāri mûlāni saṃghasammukhatā dhammasammukhatā vinayasammukhatā puggalasammukhatā. sativīnayassa cattāri mûlāni. amûlḥavinayassa cattāri mûlāni. paṭiññātakaraṇassa dve mûlāni yo ca deseti yassa ca deseti. yebhuyyasikāya cattāri mûlāni. tassapāpiyyasikāya cattāri mûlāni. tiṇavatthārakassa cattāri mûlāni saṃghasammukhatā . . . puggalasammukhatā. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ imāni chabbīsa mûlāni.

sattannaṃ samathānaṃ katame chattīsa samuṭṭhānā. sativīnayassa kammaṣa kiriyā karaṇaṃ upagamaṇaṃ ajjhupagamaṇaṃ adhivāsanā appaṭikkosānā. amûlḥavinayassa kammaṣa, paṭiññātakaraṇassa kammaṣa, yebhuyyasikāya kammaṣa, tassapāpiyyasikāya kammaṣa, tiṇavatthārakassa kammaṣa kiriyā karaṇaṃ . . . appaṭikkosānā. sattannaṃ samathānaṃ ime chattīsa samuṭṭhānā. || 19 ||

sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā sativīnayo 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā nānābyañjanā udāhu ekatthā byañjanaṃ eva nānaṃ. sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā amûlḥavinayo 'ti vā, sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ ti vā . . . sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā tiṇavatthārako 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā . . . eva nānaṃ.

sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā sativīnayo 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā amûlḥavinayo 'ti vā . . . sammukhāvinayo 'ti vā tiṇavatthārako 'ti vā ime dhammā nānatthā c' eva nānābyañjanā ca. || 20 ||

vivādo vivādādhikaraṇaṃ. vivādo no adhikaraṇaṃ. adhi-
karaṇaṃ no vivādo. adhikaraṇaṃ c' eva vivādo ca. siyā
. . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14. 12-15) . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ
adhikaraṇaṃ c' eva kiccaṃ cā 'ti. ||21||1||

Adhikaraṇabhedaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. tass' uddānaṃ :

adhikaraṇaṃ, ukkoṭā, ākârâ, puggalena ca,
nidāna-hetu-paccayā, mûlam, samuṭṭhānena ca,|
âpatti, hoti, yattha ca, saṃsaṭṭhâ, nidānena ca,
hetu-paccaya-mûlāni, samuṭṭhānena, byañjanā,
vivādo adhikaraṇaṃ ti : bhedaḍhikaraṇe idan ti.

X.

Codanâ kimatthâya, sâraṇâ kissa kâraṇâ,
 saṃgho kimatthâya, matikammaṃ pana kissa kâraṇâ |
 codanâ sâraṇatthâya, niggahatthâya sâraṇâ,
 saṃgho pariggahatthâya, matikammaṃ pana pâṭi-
 yekkam. |

mâ kho turito abhaṇi, mâ kho caṇḍikato 'bhaṇi,
 mâ kho paṭighaṃ janayi, sace anuvijjako tuvam. |
 mâ kho sahasâ abhaṇi kathaṃ viggâhikam anatthasaṃ-
 hitam

sutte vinaye anulome paññatte anulomike. |
 anuyogavattam nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katam
 suvuttam sikkhâpadânulomikam gatim na nâsento sam-
 parâyikam. |

5

hitesi anuyuñjassu kâlen' atthupasamhitam
 cuditassa ca codakassa ca sahasâ vohâram mâ padhâresi. |
 codako âha âpanno 'ti, cuditako âha anâpanno 'ti ;
 ubho anukkipanto paṭiññânusandhitena kârâye. |
 paṭiññâ lajjisu katâ, alajjisu evam na vijjati ;
 bahum pi alajjî bhâseyya : vuttânusandhitena kârâye. |
 alajjî kîdiso hoti paṭiññâ yassa na rûhati ;
 evañ ca tâham pucchâmi kîdiso vuccati alajjipuggalo. |
 sañcicca âpattim âpajjati, âpattim parigûhati,

10 agatigamaṇaṃ ca gacchati : ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo. |
 saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo,
 aññaṇ ca tâham pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati lajjipuggalo. |
 sañcicca âpattim nâpajjati, âpattim na parigûhati,
 agatigamaṇam na gacchati : ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo. |
 saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo,
 aññaṇ ca tâham pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati adhamma-
 codako. |

akālena codeti abhūtena pharusena anattasamhitena,
dosantaro codeti no mettacitto : ediso vuccati adhamma-
codako.|

saccam aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati adhammacodako,
aññañ ca tāham pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati dhamma-
15 codako.|

kālena codeti bhūtena saṇhena atthasamhitena,
mettacitto codeti no dosantaro : ediso vuccati dhamma-
codako.|

saccam aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati dhammacodako,
aññañ ca tāham pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati bālacodako.|
pubbāparam na jānāti pubbāparassa akovido,
anusandhivacanapatham na jānāti anusandhivacana-
pathassa akovido : ediso vuccati bālacodako.|

saccam aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati bālacodako,
aññañ ca tāham pucchāmi : kīdiso vuccati paṇḍita-
codako.|

pubbāparam pi jānāti pubbāparassa kovido,
anusandhivacanapatham jānāti anusandhivacanapathassa
20 kovido : ediso vuccati paṇḍitacodako.|

saccam aham pi jānāmi ediso vuccati paṇḍitacodako,
aññañ ca tāham pucchāmi : codanā kinti vuccati.|
sīlavipattiyā codeti, atho ācāradiṭṭhiyā,
ājīvena pi codeti : codanā tena vuccati.|

aparam Gāthāsamgaṇikam niṭṭhitam.

XI.

Anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo : yaṃ kho tvamaṃ āvuso
 imaṃ bhikkhumaṃ codesi kimhi naṃ codesi sīlavipattiyā codesi
 ācāravipattiyā codesi diṭṭhivipattiyā codesīti. so ce evamaṃ
 vadeyya : sīlavipattiyā vā codemi, ācāravipattiyā vā codemi,
 diṭṭhivipattiyā vā codemīti, so evamaṃ assa vacaniyo : jānāti
 paṇāyasmā sīlavipattimaṃ . . . (Mahāvagga IV. 16. 11–15.
*Instead of imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇaṃ ṭhapesi read imaṃ
 bhikkhumaṃ codesi ; instead of ṭhapemi, ṭhapesi, or pavāraṇaṃ
 ṭhapemi etc., read codemi, codesi.*) . . . titthiyasāvakaṇaṃ
 sutvā parisāṅkasīti. ||1||

diṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena saṃsandate diṭṭhaṃ,
 diṭṭhaṃ paṭicca na upeti asuddhapaṇisaṅkito :
 so puggalo paṭiññāya kātabbo ten' uposatho.|
 sutamaṃ sutena sameti, sutena saṃsandate sutamaṃ,
 sutamaṃ paṭicca . . . uposatho.|
 mutamaṃ mutena sameti, mutena saṃsandate mutamaṃ,
 mutamaṃ paṭicca . . . uposatho. ||2||

codanāya ko ādi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosānaṃ.

codanāya okāsakammaṃ ādi kiriyā majjhe samatho pariyo-
 sānaṃ.

codanāya kati mūlāni kati vatthūni kati bhūmiyo katih'
 ākārehi codeti.

codanāya dve mūlāni tīṇi vatthūni pañca bhūmiyo dvih'
 ākārehi codeti.

codanāya katamāni dve mūlāni. samūlikā vā amūlikā vā.
 codanāya imāni dve mūlāni.

codanāya katamāni tīṇi vatthūni. diṭṭhena sutena pari-
 saṅkāya. codanāya imāni tīṇi vatthūni.

codanāya katamā pañca bhūmiyo. kâlana vakkhāmi no akâlana, bhūtena vakkhāmi no abhūtena, saṅhena v. no pharusena, atthasamhitena v. no anattasamhitena, mettacitto v. no dosantaro 'ti. codanāya imā pañca bhūmiyo.

katamehi dvīh' ākārehi codeti. kāyena vā codeti vācāya vā codeti. imehi dvīh' ākārehi codeti. ||3||

codakena katham paṭipajjitabbam. cuditakena . . . samghena . . . anuvijjakena katham paṭipajjitabbam.

codakena katham paṭipajjitabban ti, codakena pañcasu dhammesu patitthāya paro codetabbo : kâlana vakkhāmi no akâlana . . . mettacitto vakkhāmi no dosantaro 'ti. codakena evam paṭipajjitabbam.

cuditakena katham paṭipajjitabban ti, cuditakena dvīsu dhammesu paṭipajjitabbam sacce ca akuppe ca. cuditakena evam paṭipajjitabbam.

samghena katham paṭipajjitabban ti, samghena otiṇṇāno-tiṇṇam jānitabbam. samghena evam paṭipajjitabban ti.

anuvijjakena katham paṭipajjitabban ti. anuvijjakena yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanaena tam adhikaraṇam vūpasammati tathā tam adhikaraṇam vūpasame-tabbam. anuvijjakena evam paṭipajjitabbam. ||4||

uposatho kimatthāya, pavāraṇā kissa kāraṇā,
parivāso kimatthāya, mûlāya paṭikassanā kissa kāraṇā,
mānattam kimatthāya, abbhānam kissa kāraṇā. |
uposatho sāmaggatthāya, visuddhatthāya pavāraṇā,
parivāso mānattatthāya, mûlāya paṭikassanā niggah-
atthāya,

mānattam abbhānatthāya, visuddhatthāya abbhānam. |
chandā dosā bhayā mohā there ca paribhāsati :
kāyassa bhedā duppañño khato upahatindriyo
nirayam gacchati dummedho na ca sikkhāya gāravo. |
na ca āmisam nissāya na ca nissāya puggalam,
ubho ete vivajjetvā yathādhammo tathā kare. |
kodhano upanāhi ca caṇḍo ca paribhāsako

5 anāpattiya āpattīti ropeti : tādiso codako jhāpeti attānam. |
upakaṇṇakam jappati jimham pekkhati vītiharati kum-
maggam paṭisevati

- anâpattiyâ âpattîti ropeti : tâdiso codako jhâpeti attânam |
 akâlena codeti abhûtena pharusena anattasamhitena,
 dosantaro codeti no mettacitto,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|
 dhammâdhammaṃ na jânâti dhammâdhammassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|
 vinayâvinayam na jânâti vinayâvinayassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|
- 10 bhâsitâbhâsitam . . . |
 âciṇṇânâciṇṇam . . . |
 paññattâpaññattam . . . |
 âpattânâpattim na jânâti âpattânâpattiyâ akovido . . . |
 lahukagarukam . . . |
- 15 sâvasesânavasesam . . . |
 dutṭhullâduttṭhullam . . . |
 pubbâparam . . . |
 anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti anusandhivacanapa-
 thassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ âpattîti ropeti : tâdiso codako jhâpeti
 attânan ti. |5|

Codanâkaṇḍam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

codanâ, anuvijjâ câ, âdi, mûlen', uposatho :
 gati codanakaṇḍamhi sâsanam patitṭhâpayan ti.

XII.

Samgâmâvacarena bhikkhunâ samgham upasamkamantena nîcaccittena samgho upasamkamitabbo rajoharânasamena cittena. âsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena. there bhikkhû anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhû âsanena apaṭi-bâhantena yathâpaṭirûpe âsane nisîditabbam. anânâkathikena bhavitabbam atiracchânakathikena. sâmam vâ dhammo bhâsitabbo paro vâ ajjhesitabbo ariyo vâ tuṇhibhâvo nâti-maṇṇitabbo. samghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena anuvijjitukâmena na upajjhâyo pucchitabbo na âcariyo pucchitabbo na saddhivihâriko pucchitabbo na antevâsiko p. na samânupajjhâyako p. na samânâcariyako p. na jâti pucchi-tabbâ na nâmam pucchitabbam na gottam pucchitabbam na âgamo pucchitabbo na kulapadeso pucchitabbo na jâtibhûmi pucchitabbâ. tam kimkâraṇâ. atr' assa pemam vâ doso vâ. peme vâ sati dose vâ chandâpi gaccheyya dosâpi g. mohâpi g. bhayâpi gaccheyya. samghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena anuvijjitukâmena samghagarukena bhavitabbam no puggalagarukena, saddhammagarukena bhavitabbam no âmisagarukena, atthavasikena bhavitabbam no parisakappi-yena, kâlana anuvijjitabbam no akâlana, bhûtena anuvijji-tabbam no abhûtena, saṅghena an. no pharusena, atthasam-hitena an. no anatthasamhitena, mettacittena an. no dosan-tarena. na upakaṇṇakajappinâ bhavitabbam, na jimham pekkhitabbam, na akkhiṃ nikhaniṭabbam, na bhamukam ukkhipitabbam, na sîsam ukkhipitabbam, na hatthavikâro kâtabbo, na hatthamuddâ dassetabbâ. âsanakusalena bhavi-tabbam, nisajjakusalena bhavitabbam, yugamattam pekkhan-tena attham anuvihîyantena sake âsane nisîditabbam, na ca âsanâ vuṭṭhâtabbam, na vitihâtabbam, na kummaggo sevi-tabbo, na bâhâvikkhepakam bhaṇitabbam, aturitena bhavi-tabbam, asâhasikena bhavitabbam, acaṇḍikatena bhavitabbam,

vacanakkhamena mettacittena bhavitabbam, hitānukampinā kārūnikena bhavitabbam, hitaparisakkinā asamphappalāpinā bhavitabbam, pariyantabhāṇinā averavasikena bhavitabbam anasuruttēna. atīā pariggahetabbo, paro pariggahetabbo, codako pariggahetabbo, cuditako pariggahetabbo, adhammacodako . . . adhammacuditako . . . dhammacodako . . . dhammacuditako pariggahetabbo. vuttam ahāpentēna avuttam appakāsentēna otiṇṇāni padabyañjanāni sādhuḥkam uggahetvā paro paṭipucchitvā yathāpaṭiṇṇāya kāretabbo, mando hāsetabbo, bhīru assāsetabbo, caṇḍo nisedhetabbo, asuci vibhāvetabbo, uju maddavēna. na chandāgati gantabbā, na dosāgati g., na mohāgati g., na bhayāgati gantabbā. majjhātēna bhavitabbam dhammesu ca puggalesu ca. evañ ca pana anuvijjako anuvijjamāno satthu c' eva sāsānakaro hoti viññūnañ ca sabrahmacārīnam piyo ca hoti manāpo ca garu ca bhāvāniyo ca. ||1||

suttam saṃsandanatthāya, opammam nidassanatthāya, attho viññāpanatthāya, paṭipucchā ṭhapanatthāya, okāsakammam codanatthāya, codanā sāraṇatthāya, sāraṇā savacaniyatthāya, savacaniyam palibodhatthāya, palibodho vicchayatthāya, vicchayo santīraṇatthāya, santīraṇam ṭhānāṭhānagamanatthāya, ṭhānāṭhānagamanam dummāṅkūnam puggalānam nigghatthāya pesalānam bhikkhūnam saṃpaggahatthāya, saṃgho saṃpariggahasampañchanatthāya, saṃghena anumatā puggalā paccekāṭhāyino avisamvādakāṭhāyino, vinayo saṃvaratthāya, saṃvaro avippaṭisāratthāya, avippaṭisāro pāmujjatthāya, pāmujjam pītātthāya, pīti passaddhatthāya, passaddhi sukhatthāya, sukham samādhātthāya, samādhi yathābhūtanāṇadassanatthāya, yathābhūtam nāṇadassanam nibbidatthāya, nibbidā virāgatthāya, virāgo vimuttatthāya, vimutti vimuttiñāṇadassanatthāya, vimuttiñāṇadassanam anupādāparinibbānatthāya. etadatthā kathā, etadatthā mantāṇā, etadatthā upanisā, etadatthā sotāvadhānam yad idam anupādā cittassa vimokkho 'ti. ||2||

anuyogavattam nisāmaya kusalena buddhimatā katam
suvuttam sikkhāpadānulomikam gatim na nāsento
sampaṛāyikam.]

vatthum vipattim āpattim nidānam ākāraakovido,
 pubbāparam na jānāti katākatam samena ca,|
 kammañ ca adhikaraṇaṇ ca samathe cāpi akovido,
 ratto duṭṭho ca mŭlho ca bhayā sammohā gacchati,|
 na ca paññattikusalo nijjhattiyā ca akovido,
 laddhapakkho aḥiriko kaṇhakammo anādaro :
 sa ve tādisako bhikkhu appatikkho 'ti vuccati. |
 vatthum vipattim āpattim nidānam ākarakovido,
 5 pubbāparam pajānāti katākatam samena ca,|
 kammañ ca adhikaraṇaṇ ca samathe cāpi kovido,
 aratto aduṭṭho amŭlho ca bhayā mohā na gacchati,|
 paññattiyā ca kusalo nijjhattiyā ca kovido,
 laddhapakkho hirimano sukkakammo sagāravo :
 sa ve tādisako bhikkhu sappatikkho 'ti vuccatīti. ||3||

CŪlasamġāmam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

nīcaccittena, puccheyya, garu, samghe na puggale,
 suttam saṃsandanatthāya, vinayānuggahena ca :
 uddānam cŪlasamġāme ekuddesam idam katan ti.

XIII.

Samgāmāvacarena bhikkhunā samghe voharantena vatthum jānitabbam vipatti jānitabbā āpatti jānitabbā nidānam jānitabbam ākāro jānitabbo pubbāparam jānitabbam katākatam jānitabbam kamma jānitabbam adhikaraṇam jānitabbam samatho jānitabbo, na chandāgati gantabbā na dosāgati g. na mohāgati g. na bhayāgati g., saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpetabbam nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpetabbam pekkhaniye ṭhāne pekkhitabbam pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādetabbam, laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkho nāvajānitabbo bahussuto 'mhīti appassuto nāvajānitabbo therataro 'mhīti navakataro nāvajānitabbo, asampattam na byāharitabbam sampattam dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabbam, yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanena tam adhikaraṇam vūpasammati tathā tam adhikaraṇam vūpasametabbam. || 1 ||

vatthum jānitabban ti: aṭṭhannam pārājikānam vatthum jānitabbam tevisasamghādisesānam vatthum jānitabbam dveaniyatānam . . . dvecattārisanissaggiyānam . . . aṭṭhāsītisatapācittiyānam . . . dvādasapāṭidesaniyānam . . . dukkaṭānam . . . dubbhāsītānam vatthum jānitabbam.

vipatti jānitabbā 'ti: silavipatti j. ācāravipatti j. diṭṭhi-vipatti j. ājīvavipatti jānitabbā.

āpatti jānitabbā 'ti: pārājikāpatti j. samghādisesāpatti j. thullaccayāpatti j. pācittiyāpatti j. pāṭidesaniyāpatti j. dukkaṭāpatti j. dubbhāsītāpatti jānitabbā.

nidānam jānitabban ti: aṭṭhannam pārājikānam nidānam jānitabbam tevisasamghādisesānam nidānam jānitabbam . . . dubbhāsītānam nidānam jānitabbam.

ākāro jānitabbo ti: samgho ākārato jānitabbo, gaṇo ākārato jānitabbo, puggalo . . . codako . . . cuditako ākārato jāni-

tabbo. saṃgho ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayam saṃgho imaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vāpasametum dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanaena udāhu no 'ti, evaṃ saṃgho ākārato jānitabbo. gaṇo . . . puggalo ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayam puggalo . . . evaṃ puggalo ākārato jānitabbo. codako ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā pañcasu dhammesu patitṭhāya paraṃ codeti udāhu no 'ti, evaṃ codako ākārato jānitabbo. cuditako ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā dvisu dhammesu patitṭhito sacce ca akuppe ca udāhu no 'ti, evaṃ cuditako ākārato jānitabbo.

pubbāparaṃ jānitabban ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā vatthuto vā vatthum saṃkamati vipattito vā vipattim saṃkamati āpattito vā āpattim saṃkamati avajānitvā vā paṭijānāti paṭijānitvā vā avajānāti aññena vā aññaṃ paṭicarati udāhu no 'ti, evaṃ pubbāparaṃ jānitabbaṃ.

katākatam jānitabban ti: methunadhammo jānitabbo methunadhammassa anulomaṃ jānitabbaṃ methunadhammassa pubbabhāgo jānitabbo. methunadhammo jānitabbo 'ti: dvayamdvayasamāpatti jānitabbā. methunadhammassa anulomaṃ jānitabban ti: bhikkhu attano mukhena parassa aṅgajātaṃ gaṇhāti. methunadhammassa pubbabhāgo jānitabbo 'ti: vaṇṇavaṇṇo kāyasamsaggo duṭṭhullavācā attakāmapāricariyā dhanamanuppadānaṃ. ||2||

kammaṃ jānitabban ti: soḷasa kammāni jānitabbāni, cattāri apalokanakammāni j., cattāri ñattikammāni j., cattāri ñattidutiyakammāni j., cattāri ñatticatutthakammāni jānitabbāni.

adhikaraṇaṃ jānitabban ti: cattāri adhikaraṇāni jānitabbāni, vivādādhikaraṇaṃ jānitabbaṃ . . . kiccādhikaraṇaṃ jānitabbaṃ.

samatho jānitabbo 'ti: satta samathā jānitabbā, sammukhāvīnayo jānitabbo . . . tiṇavatthārako jānitabbo. ||3||

na chandāgati gantabbā 'ti: chandāgatiṃ gacchanto kathaṃ chandāgatiṃ gacchati. idh' ekacco ayam me upajjhāyo vā ācariyo vā saddhivihāriko vā antevāsiko vā samānupajjhāyako vā samānācariyako vā sandiṭṭho vā sambhatto vā ñātisālohito vā 'ti tassānukampāya tassānurakkhāya adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . (see

Mahāvagga X. 5. 4 *etc.*) . . . aduṭṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi chandāgatim gacchanto bahujanaahitāya paṭipanno hoti bahujanaasukhāya bahunō janassa anathhāya ahitāya dukkhāya devamanussānaṃ. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi chandāgatim gacchanto khatam upahatam attānam pariharati sāvajjo ca hoti sānuvajjo viññūnam bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati. chandāgatim gacchanto evaṃ chandāgatim gacchati.

na dosāgati gantabbā 'ti: dosāgatim gacchanto katham dosāgatim gacchati. idh' ekacco anatham me acarīti āghātam bandhati anatham me caratīti āghātam bandhati anatham me carissatīti āghātam bandhati piyassa me manāpassa anatham acari anatham carati anatham carissatīti āghātam bandhati appiyassa me amanāpassa attham acari attham carati attham carissatīti āghātam bandhati. imehi navahi āghātavatthūhi āghāto paṭighāto kuddho kodhābhībhūto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi dosāgatim gacchanto . . . evaṃ dosāgatim gacchati.

na mohāgati gantabbā 'ti: mohāgatim gacchanto katham mohāgatim gacchati. ratto rāgavasena gacchati duṭṭho dosavasena gacchati mūlho mohavasena gacchati parāmattho dīṭṭhivasena gacchati, mūlho sammūlho mohābhībhūto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi mohāgatim gacchanto . . . evaṃ mohāgatim gacchati.

na bhayāgati gantabbā 'ti: bhayāgatim gacchanto katham bhayāgatim gacchati. idh' ekacco ayam visamanissito vā gahananissito vā balanissito vā kakkhalo pharuso jīvitantarāyam vā brahmacariyantarāyam vā karissatīti tassa bhayā bhīto adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. imehi aṭṭhārasahi vatthūhi bhayāgatim gacchanto . . . evaṃ bhayāgatim gacchati.

chandā dosā bhayā mohā yo dhammam ativattati
nīhiyati tassa yaso kālapakkhe va candimā 'ti.

katham na chandāgatim gacchati. adhammam adhammo 'ti
dīpento na chandāgatim gacchati, dhammam dhammo 'ti

dīpento na chandāgatim gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattim aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpento na chandāgatim gacchati. evaṃ na chandāgatim gacchati.

kathaṃ na dosāgatim . . . na mohāgatim . . . na bhayāgatim gacchati. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento na bhayāgatim gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattim aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpento na bhayāgatim gacchati. evaṃ na bhayāgatim gacchati.

chandā dosā bhayā mohā yo dhammaṃ nātivattati
āpūراتي तassa यaso सुक्कपक्कhe va candimā 'ti. || 4||

kathaṃ saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattim aduṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpento saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti. evaṃ saññāpaniye ṭhāne saññāpeti.

kathaṃ nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti . . . evaṃ nijjhāpaniye ṭhāne nijjhāpeti.

kathaṃ pekkhaniye ṭhāne pekkhati . . . kathaṃ pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti. adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpento pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti . . . evaṃ pasādaniye ṭhāne pasādeti. || 5||

kathaṃ laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkhaṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco laddhapakkho hoti laddhaparivāro pakkhavā nātivā. ayaṃ aladdhapakkho aladdhaparivāro na pakkhavā nātivā 'ti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. evaṃ laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkhaṃ avajānāti.

kathaṃ bahussuto 'mhīti appassutaṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. ayaṃ appassuto appāgamo appadharo 'ti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭṭhullaṃ āpattim duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. evaṃ bahussuto 'mhīti appassutaṃ avajānāti.

kathaṃ therataro 'mhīti navakataraṃ avajānāti. idh' ekacco thero hoti rattaññū cirapabbajito. ayaṃ navako appaññāto appakataññū, imassa vacanaṃ akataṃ bhavissatīti tassa avajānanto adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . aduṭ-

ṭhullam āpattim dutṭhullā āpattiti dīpeti. evaṃ therataro 'mhīti navakataram avajānāti. ||6||

asampattam na byāharitabban ti: anotiṇṇam bhāram na otāretabbam. sampattam dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabban ti: yamathāya saṅgho sannipatito hoti taṃ attham dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabbam.

yena dhammenā 'ti: bhūtena vatthunā. yena vinayenā 'ti: codetvā sāretvā. yena satthu sāsānenā 'ti: nāttisampadāya anussāvanasampadāya. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsānena taṃ adhikaraṇam vūpasammati tathā taṃ adhikaraṇam vūpasametabban ti: anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo: yaṃ kho tvam āvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇam ṭhapesi . . . (Mahāvagga IV. 16. 10-15) . . . titthiyasāvakaṇam sutvā parisāṅkasīti.

diṭṭham diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena samsandate diṭṭham,
diṭṭham paṭicca na upeti asuddhāparisaṅkito:
so puggalo paṭiññāya kātābbā tena pavāraṇā.
sutaṃ sutena sameti . . . (see XI. § 2) |
mutaṃ mutena . . . tena pavāraṇā 'ti. ||7||

kin te diṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā, kinti te diṭṭhan ti k. p.,
kadā te diṭṭhan ti k. p., kattha te diṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā.

kin te diṭṭhan ti vatthupucchā vipattipucchā āpattipucchā
ajjhācārapucchā. vatthupucchā 'ti atṭhannaṃ pārājikānaṃ
vatthupucchā tevīsasamghādīsēsānaṃ v. dveṇiyatānaṃ v.
dvecatṭārīsanissaggiyānaṃ v. atṭhāsītīsatapācittiyānaṃ v.
dvādasapāṭīdesaniyānaṃ v. dukkaṭānaṃ v. dubbhāsītānaṃ
vatthupucchā. vipattipucchā 'ti sīlavipattipucchā ācāravipattipucchā
diṭṭhivipattipucchā ājīvavipattipucchā. āpattipucchā 'ti
pārājikāpattipucchā samghādīsēsāpattipucchā thullaccayāpattipucchā . . .
dubbhāsītāpattipucchā. ajjhācārapucchā 'ti dvayamdvayasamāpattipucchā.

kinti te diṭṭhan ti līṅgapucchā iriyāpathapucchā ākārapucchā
vipākārapucchā. līṅgapucchā 'ti dīghaṃ vā rassaṃ vā kaṇhaṃ vā
odātaṃ vā. iriyāpathapucchā 'ti gacchantam vā ṭhitam vā
nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā. ākārapucchā 'ti gihiliṅge vā
titthiyaliṅge vā pabbajitaliṅge vā. vipākārapucchā 'ti gacchantam
vā ṭhitam vā nisinnaṃ vā nipannaṃ vā.

kadā te ditṭhan ti kālapucchā samayapucchā divasapucchā utupucchā. kālapucchā 'ti pubbaṇhakāle vā majjhantikakāle vā sāyaṇhakāle vā. samayapucchā 'ti pubbaṇhasamaye vā majjhantikasamaye vā sāyaṇhasamaye vā. divasapucchā 'ti purebhattaṃ vā pacchābhattaṃ vā rattim vā divā vā kāle vā jṇhe vā. utupucchā 'ti hemante vā gimhe vā vasse vā.

kattha te ditṭhan ti ṭhānapucchā bhūmipucchā okāsapucchā padesapucchā. ṭhānapucchā 'ti bhūmiyā vā pathaviyā vā dharaniyā vā jagatiyā vā. bhūmipucchā 'ti bhūmiyā vā pabbate vā pāsāṇe vā pāsāde vā. okāsapucchā 'ti puratthime vā okāse pacchime vā okāse uttare vā okāse dakkhiṇe vā okāse. padesapucchā 'ti puratthime vā padese . . . dakkhiṇe vā padese 'ti. || 8 ||

Mahāsaṃgāmaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānaṃ :

vatthu, nidānaṃ, ākāro, pubbāparaṃ, katākatam,
kamm'-ādhikaraṇāṃ c' eva, samatho, chandāgāmi ca, |
dosā, mohā, bhayā c' eva, saññā, nijjhāpanena ca,
pekkhā, pasāde, pakkho 'mhi, suta-theratarena ca, |
asampattaṅ ca, sampattam, dhammena, vinayena ca,
satthussa sāsānenāpi : mahāsaṃgāmañāpanā 'ti.

XIV.

Kassa kaṭhinam anattatam, kassa kaṭhinam atthataṃ,
kinti kaṭhinam anattatam, kinti kaṭhinam atthataṃ.

kassa k. anattatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam anattatam
hoti kaṭhinam anathārakassa ca ananumodakassa ca. imesaṃ
dvinnam puggalānam anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kassa k. atthatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam atthataṃ hoti
kaṭhinam atthārakassa ca anumodakassa ca. imesaṃ dvinnam
puggalānam atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam.

kinti kaṭhinam anattatan ti: catuṃsatiyā ākārehi anatta-
tam hoti kaṭhinam. na ullikhitamattena atthataṃ hoti
kaṭhinam . . . (Mahāvagga VII. 1. 5) . . . evam pi
anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

nimittakammaṃ nāma: nimittam karoti iminā dussena
kaṭhinam attharissāmīti. parikathā nāma: parikatham
karoti imāya parikathāya kaṭhinadussaṃ nibbattessāmīti.
kukkukatam nāma anādiyadānam vuccati. sannidhi nāma:
dve sannidhiyo karaṇasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca. nissa-
ggiyam nāma: kariyamāne aruṇam udriyati. imehi catuṃ-
satiyā ākārehi anattatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kinti kaṭhinam atthatan ti: sattarasahi ākārehi atthataṃ
hoti kaṭhinam. ahatena atthataṃ hoti kaṭhinam . . .
(Mahāvagga VII. 1. 6) . . . evam pi atthataṃ hoti kaṭhi-
nam. imehi sattarasahi ākārehi atthataṃ hoti kaṭhi-
nam. ||1||

saha kaṭhinassa atthārā kati dhammā jāyanti. saha k. a.
pannarasa dhammā jāyanti, attha mātikā dve palibodhā
pañcānisamsā. saha k. a. ime pannarasa dhammā jā-
yanti. ||1||

payogassa katame dhammâ anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena p. purejâtapaccayena p. pacchâjâtapaccayena p. sahajâtapaccayena paccayo.

pubbakaraṇassa katame dhammâ anantarapaccayena paccayo — pa —.

paccuddhârassa katame dhammâ, adhiṭṭhânassa katame dhammâ, atthârassa katame dhammâ, mâtikânañ ca palibodhânañ ca katame dhammâ, vatthussa katame dhammâ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||2||

pubbakaraṇaṃ payogassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. payogo pubbakaraṇassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇaṃ payogassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||3||

paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇaṃ paccuddhârassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||4||

adhiṭṭhânaṃ paccuddhârassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena p. nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhâro adhiṭṭhânassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. adhiṭṭhânaṃ paccuddhârassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||5||

atthâro adhiṭṭhânassa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. adhiṭṭhânaṃ atthârassa purejâtapaccayena paccayo. atthâro adhiṭṭhânassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||6||

mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthârassa anantarap. p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. atthâro mâtikânañ ca palibodhânañ ca purejâtapaccayena paccayo. mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthârassa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||7||

âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. vatthu âsânañ ca anâsânañ ca purejâtapaccayena paccayo. âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||8||2||

pubbakaraṇaṃ kiṃnidānaṃ kiṃsamudayaṃ kiṃjâtikaṃ kiṃpabhavaṃ kiṃsambhāraṃ kiṃsamutṭhānaṃ. paccuddhāro kiṃnidāno . . . kiṃsamutṭhāno. adhiṭṭhānaṃ . . . atthāro . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidānâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānâ.

pubbakaraṇaṃ payoganidānaṃ payogasamudayaṃ . . . payogasamutṭhānaṃ. paccuddhāro pubbakaraṇanidāno . . . adhiṭṭhānaṃ paccuddhāranidānaṃ . . . atthāro adhiṭṭhānani-dāno . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthāranidānâ . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthunidānâ . . . vatthusamutṭhānâ. ||1||

payogo kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo . . . kiṃsamutṭhāno. pubbakaraṇaṃ—la—paccuddhāro, adhiṭṭhānaṃ, atthāro, mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca, vatthu, âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidānâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānâ.

payogo hetunidāno hetusamudayo . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca hetunidānâ . . . hetusamutṭhānâ. ||2||

payogo kiṃnidāno . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṃnidānâ . . . kiṃsamutṭhānâ.

payogo paccayanidāno paccayasamudayo . . . , . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca paccayanidānâ . . . paccayasamutṭhānâ. ||3||

pubbakaraṇaṃ katīhi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ. pubbakaraṇaṃ sattahi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ dhovanena vicāraṇena chedanena bandhanena sibbanena rajanena kappakaraṇena. pubbakaraṇaṃ imehi sattahi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ.

paccuddhāro katīhi dhammehi saṃgahito. paccuddhāro tīhi dhammehi saṃgahito saṃghâṭiyâ uttarâsaṅgena antara-vâsakena.

adhiṭṭhānaṃ katīhi . . . tīhi dhammehi saṃgahitaṃ saṃghâṭiyâ uttarâsaṅgena antaravâsakena.

atthāro katīhi . . . ekena dhammena saṃgahito vacībhedena. ||4||

kaṭhinassa kati mûlâni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo. kaṭhi-

nassa ekam mûlam samgho, tîni vatthûni samghâti uttarâ-saṅgo antaravāsako, cha bhûmiyo khomaṃ kappāsikaṃ koseyyaṃ kambalaṃ sâṇaṃ bhaṅgaṃ. ||5||

kaṭhinassa ko âdi kiṃ majjhe kiṃ pariyosânaṃ. kaṭhi-nassa pubbakaraṇaṃ âdi, kiriyâ majjhe, atthâro pariyosâ-naṃ. ||6||

katih' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo abhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. katih' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo bhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhi-naṃ attharituṃ, atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. katamehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhi-naṃ attharituṃ. pubbakaraṇaṃ na jânâti, paccuddhâraṃ . . . adhiṭṭhânaṃ . . . atthâraṃ . . . mâtikaṃ . . . pali-bodhaṃ . . . ubbhâraṃ . . . ânisamsaṃ na jânâti. imehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. katamehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. pubbaka-raṇaṃ jânâti . . . ânisamsaṃ jânâti. imehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinaṃ attharituṃ. ||7||

katînaṃ puggalânaṃ kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti. katînaṃ puggalânaṃ kaṭhinatthârâ rûhanti. tiṇṇaṃ p. k. na rûhanti, tiṇṇaṃ p. k. rûhanti. katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ p. k. na rûhanti. nissimatṭho anumodati, anumodanto na vâcaṃ bhindati, vâcaṃ bhindanto na paraṃ viññâpeti. imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ p. k. na rûhanti. katamesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ p. k. rûhanti. sîmatṭho anumodati, anumodanto vâcaṃ bhindati, vâcaṃ bhindanto paraṃ viññâpeti. imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ p. k. rûhanti. ||8||

kati kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti. kati kaṭhinatthârâ rûhanti. tayo kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti, tayo k. rûhanti. katame tayo k. na rûhanti. vatthuvipannañ c' eva hoti kâlavipannañ ca karaṇavipannañ ca. ime tayo k. na rûhanti. katame tayo k. rûhanti. vatthusampannañ c' eva hoti kâlasampannañ ca karaṇasampannañ ca. ime tayo k. rûhanti. ||9||3||

kaṭhinaṃ jânitabbaṃ, kaṭhinatthâro jânitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthâraṃâso jânitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthârâvipatti jânitabbâ, kaṭhinassa atthârasampatti jânitabbâ, nimittakammaṃ jâni-tabbaṃ, parikathâ jânitabbâ, kukkukataṃ jânitabbaṃ, sannidhi jânitabbâ, nissaggiyaṃ jânitabbaṃ.

kaṭhinam jānitabban ti : tesañ ñeva dhammānam saṃgaho samavāyo nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ nirutti byañjanam abhilāpo yad idam kaṭhinaṃ ti.

kaṭhinassa atthāramāso jānitabbo 'ti : vassānassa pacchimo māso jānitabbo.

kaṭhinassa atthāravipatti jānitabbā 'ti : catuvisatiyā ākārehi kaṭhinassa atthāravipatti jānitabbā. kaṭhinassa atthārasampatti jānitabbā 'ti : sattarasahi ākārehi kaṭhinassa atthārasampatti jānitabbā.

nimittakammaṃ jānitabban ti : nimittaṃ karoti iminā dussena kaṭhinam attharissāmīti.

parikathā jānitabbā 'ti : parikathaṃ karoti imāya parikatthāya kaṭhinadussaṃ nibbattessāmīti.

kukkukataṃ jānitabban ti : anādiyadānam jānitabbaṃ.

sannidhi jānitabbā 'ti : dve sannidhiyo jānitabbā karaṇasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca.

nissaggiyaṃ jānitabban ti : kariyamāne aruṇaṃ udriyati.

kaṭhinatthāro jānitabbo 'ti : sace saṃghassa kaṭhinadussaṃ uppannaṃ hoti saṃghena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbaṃ, atthārakena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbaṃ, anumodakena kathaṃ paṭipajjitabbaṃ. saṃghena ñattidutiyeṇa kammaṇa kaṭhinatthāra-kassa bhikkhuno dātābbaṃ. tena kaṭhinatthāra-kena bhikkhunā tadah' eva dhovitvā vimajjitvā vicāretvā chinditvā sibbetvā rajitvā kappam katvā kaṭhinam attharitatābbaṃ. sace saṃghāṭiyā kaṭhinam attharitatābbaṃ hoti porāṇikā saṃghāṭi paccuddharitatābbaṃ, navā saṃghāṭi adhiṭṭhātābbaṃ, imāya saṃghāṭiyā kaṭhinam attharitatābbaṃ hoti porāṇako uttarāsaṅgena kaṭhinam attharitatābbaṃ hoti porāṇako uttarāsaṅgo paccuddharitatābbaṃ, navo uttarāsaṅgo adhiṭṭhātābbaṃ, iminā uttarāsaṅgena kaṭhinam attharitatābbaṃ hoti porāṇako antaravāsakena kaṭhinam attharitatābbaṃ hoti porāṇako antaravāsako paccuddharitatābbaṃ, navo antaravāsako adhiṭṭhātābbaṃ, iminā antaravāsakena kaṭhinam attharitatābbaṃ hoti porāṇako antaravāsako paccuddharitatābbaṃ, navo antaravāsako adhiṭṭhātābbaṃ. tena kaṭhinatthāra-kena bhikkhunā saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā añjaliṃ paggaheṭvā evam assa vacanīyo : atthatam bhante saṃghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi bhikkhūhi ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā

añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam āvuso samghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāmā 'ti. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā sambahule bhikkhū upasamkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assu vacanīyā: atthatam bhante . . . anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi . . . anumodāmā 'ti. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā ekam bhikkhum upasamkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam āvuso samghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāhīti. tena anumodakena bhikkhunā ekamsam uttarāsaṅgam karitvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam āvuso samghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāmīti. ||4||

samgho kaṭhinam attharati, gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharatīti. na samgho kaṭhinam attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo kaṭhinam attharatīti. hañci na samgho k. a., na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharati: samghassa anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam, gaṇassa anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam, puggalassa atthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

samgho pātīmokkham uddisati, gaṇo pātīmokkham uddisati, puggalo pātīmokkham uddisatīti. na samgho pātīmokkham uddisati, na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. uddisatīti. hañci na samgho p. u., na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. u.: samghassa anuddiṭṭham hoti pātīmokkham, gaṇassa anuddiṭṭham hoti pātīmokkham, puggalassa uddiṭṭham hoti pātīmokkham.

samghassa sāmaggiyā gaṇassa sāmaggiyā puggalassa uddesā samghassa uddiṭṭham hoti pātīmokkham, gaṇassa uddiṭṭham hoti pātīmokkham, puggalassa uddiṭṭham hoti pātīmokkham. evam eva na samgho kaṭhinam attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. a.: samghassa anumodanāya gaṇassa anumodanāya puggalassa atthārā samghassa atthatam hoti kaṭhinam, gaṇassa atthatam hoti kaṭhinam, puggalassa atthatam hoti kaṭhinan ti. ||5||

pakkamanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā, etañ ca tāham pucchāmi: katamo palibodho paṭhamam chijjati.

pakkamanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,
 etañ ca tāhaṃ vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho paṭhamam
 chijjati,
 tassa saha bahisīmagamanā āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|
 niṭṭhānantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,
 etañ ca tāhaṃ pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapali-
 bodho paṭhamam chijjati,
 cīvare niṭṭhite cīvarapalibodho chijjati.|
 sannitṭhānantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhā apubbam
 acarimam chijjanti.|
 nāsanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapalibodho paṭha-
 mam chijjati,
 cīvare natṭhe cīvarapalibodho chijjati.|
 savanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho paṭha-
 mam chijjati,
 tassa saha savanena āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|
 āsāvacchediko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapalibodho paṭha-
 mam chijjati,
 cīvarāsāya upacchinnāya cīvarapalibodho chijjati.|
 sīmātikantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho
 paṭhamam chijjati,
 tassa bahisīmagatassa āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|
 sahubbhāro kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhā apubbam
 acarimam chijjantīti. || 6 ||

kati kaṭhinuddhārā saṃghādhinā, kati kaṭhinuddhārā
 puggalādhinā, kati kaṭhinuddhārā n' eva saṃghādhinā na
 puggalādhinā. eko kaṭhinuddhāro saṃghādhīno antar-
 ubbhāro, cattāro kaṭhinuddhārā puggalādhinā pakkaman-
 antiko niṭṭhānantiko sannitṭhānantiko sīmātikantiko,
 cattāro kaṭhinuddhārā n' eva saṃghādhinā na puggalādhinā
 nāsanantiko savanantiko āsāvacchediko sahubbhāro. || 1 ||

kati kaṭhinuddhārā antosīmāya uddhariyyanti, kati kaṭhin-
uddhārā bahisīmāya uddhariyyanti, kati kaṭhinuddhārā siyā
antosīmāya uddhariyyanti siyā bahisīmāya uddhariyyanti.
dve kaṭhinuddhārā antosīmāya uddhariyyanti antarubbhāro
sahubbhāro. tayo kaṭhinuddhārā bahisīmāya uddhariyyanti
pakkamanantiko savanantiko sīmātikkantiko. cattāro kaṭhin-
uddhārā siyā antosīmāya uddhariyyanti siyā bahisīmāya
uddhariyyanti niṭṭhānantiko sannitṭhānantiko nāsanantiko
āsāvacchediko. ||2||

kati kaṭhinuddhārā ekuppādā ekanirodhā, kati kaṭhin-
uddhārā ekuppādā nānānirodhā. dve kaṭhinuddhārā
ekuppādā ekanirodhā antarubbhāro sahubbhāro, avasesā
kaṭhinuddhārā ekuppādā nānānirodhā 'ti. ||3||7||

Kaṭhinabhedo niṭṭhito. tass' uddānaṃ :

kassa, kinti, pannarasa, dhammā, nidāna-hetu ca,
paccaya-saṃgaha-mūlā, ādi ca, aṭṭha puggalā, |
bhedaṃ tiṇṇaṃ, tayo, jānitabbā, atthāraṃ uddesena ca,
palibodh'-ādhinā, sīmāya, uppādanirodhena cā 'ti. |

Parivāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme. atha kho âyasmâ Upâli yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinnô kho âyasmâ Upâli bhagavantam etad avoca : katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabban ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. uposatham na jânâti, uposathakammam na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapaṅcavasso hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam.

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. uposatham jânâti, uposathakammam . . . paṅcavasso vâ hoti atireka-paṅcavasso vâ. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yâvajîvam nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavâraṇam na jânâti, pavâraṇakammam na j., pâtimokkham na j., pâtimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapaṅcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavâraṇam jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nânissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam âpattim na j., ûnapaṅcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi . . . anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yâvajîvam anissitena vatthabban ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli añgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā gilānaṃ upatthātum vā upatthāpetum vā, uppannaṃ anabhiratiṃ vūpakāsetum vā vūpakāśāpetum vā, uppannaṃ kukkuccaṃ dhammato vinodetum vā vinodāpetum vā, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo.

pañcah' Upāli añgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā . . . abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. na upasampādetabbam na nissayo dātabbo na sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevāsīm vā saddhivihāriṃ vā abhisamācārikāya sikkhāya sikkhāpetum, ādibrahmacariyikāya sikkhāya vinetum, adhisīle vinetum, adhicitte vinetum, adhipaññāya vinetum. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli añgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti . . . adhicitte vinetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmaṇero upatthāpetabbo 'ti. ||5||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātābbaṃ ti. pañcah' Upāli añgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kātābbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakattatto ca, micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' añgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātābbaṃ. ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kātābbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. adhisīle sīlavipanno hoti, ajjhācāre ācāravipanno hoti, atidītthiyā dītthivipanno hoti, micchādītthiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena davena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena davena s. h., kāyikavācasikena davena s. h.,

micchāditṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., micchāditṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena upaghātikena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena upaghātikena s. h., kāyikavācasikena upaghātikena s. h., micchāditṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena micchājīvena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena micchājīvena s. h., kāyikavācasikena micchājīvena s. h., micchāditṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . āpattim āpanno kammakato upasampādeti nissayaṃ deti sāmaṇeraṃ upatṭhāpeti bhikkhuno vādakasammutiṃ sādīyati sammato pi bhikkhuniyo ovadati. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . yāya āpattiyā saṃghena kammaṃ kataṃ hoti taṃ āpattim āpajjati, aññaṃ vā tādisikam, tato vā pāpīṭṭhataraṃ, kammaṃ garahati, kammike garahati. imehi kho . . . ||13||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . buddhassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, dhammassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, saṃghassa avaṇṇaṃ bhāsati, micchāditṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ kātabban ti. ||14||

añissitavaggo paṭhamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

uposatham, pavāraṇaṃ, āpatti ca, gilānakam,
 abhisamācār'-alajjī ca, adhisīla-davena ca,
 anācāraṃ, upaghāti-micchā, āpattim eva ca,
 yāya āpattiyā, buddhassa : paṭhamo vaggasaṃgaho
 'ti. ||1||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbaṃ. katamehi pañ-

cahi. âpattim âpanno kammakato . . . (see chap. 1. 12-14, reading na paṭippassambhetabbaṃ instead of kâtabbaṃ) . . . âjivavipanno ca. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbaṃ. ||1-3||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, omaddakârako ca hoti vattesu, sikkhâya ca na paripûrakârî. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṃ na paṭippassambhetabbaṃ ti. ||4||

saṃgâmâvacarena bhante bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena kati dhamme ajjhattaṃ upatthâpetvâ saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo. saṃgâmâvacarena Upâli bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena pañca dhamme ajjh. up. s. upasaṃkamitabbo. katame pañca. saṃgâmâvacarena Upâli bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena nîcacittena saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo rajoharânasamena cittena, âsanakusalena bhavitabbaṃ nisajjakusalena, there bhikkhû anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhû âsanena apaṭibâhantena yathâpaṭirûpe âsane nisîditabbaṃ, anânâkathikena bhavitabbaṃ atiracchânakathikena sâmaṃ vâ dhammo bhâsitaṃ paro vâ ajjhesitaṃ ariyo vâ tuṇhibhâvo nâtimaññitaṃ, sace Upâli saṃgho samaggakaraṇiyâni kammâni karoti tatra ca Upâli bhikkhuno na kkhamaṭi api diṭṭhâvikammaṃ katvâ upetabbâ sâmaggi. taṃ kissa hetu. mâhaṃ saṃghena nânatto assan ti. saṃgâmâvacaren' Upâli bhikkhunâ saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattaṃ upatthâpetvâ saṃgho upasaṃkamitabbo 'ti. ||5||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca hoti bahujanaamanâpo ca bahujanaarucito câ 'ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. ussitamantî ca hoti, nissitaṃ jappî ca, na ca bhâsânusandhikusalo hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca.

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca hoti bahujanamanâpo ca bahujana-

rucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. na ussitamantī ca hoti, na nissitajappī ca, bhāsānusandhikusalo ca hoti, yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā codetā hoti, yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā kāretā hoti. imehi kho Upāli . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . ussādetā hoti, apasādetā hoti, adhammaṃ gaṇhāti, dhammaṃ paṭibāhati, samphañ ca bahum bhāsati. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahunanakanto ca . . . na ussādetā hoti, na apasādetā hoti, dhammaṃ gaṇhāti, adhammaṃ paṭibāhati, samphañ ca na bahum bhāsati. imehi kho Upāli . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . pasayha pavattā hoti, anokāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, na yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā codetā hoti, na yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā kāretā hoti, na yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu saṃghe voharanto bahunanakanto ca . . . na pasayha pavattā hoti, okāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, yathādhamme y. y. codetā hoti, yathādhamme y. y. kāretā hoti, yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho Upāli . . . bahunanarucito ca 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante ānisaṃsā vinayapariyattiyā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli ānisaṃsā vinayapariyattiyā. katame pañca. attano sīlakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkucapaka-tānaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ hoti, visārado saṃghamaṃjhe voharati, paccatthike saba dhammena suniggahitaṃ niggaṇhāti, saddhammaṭṭhitiyā paṭipanno hoti. ime kho Upāli pañcānisaṃsā vinayapariyattiyā 'ti. ||9||

napaṭippassambhanavaggo dutiyo. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpanno, yāya, vaṇṇaṃ ca, alajjī, saṃgāmena ca, ussitā, ussādetā ca, pasayha, pariyattiyā 'ti.

paṭhamayamakapaññatti. ||2||

katīhi nu kho bhante āngehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saṃghe na voharitabban ti. pañcah' Upāli āngehi s. bh. saṃghe na voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattisamuttāhānaṃ na j., āpattiyā payogaṃ na j., āpattiyā vūpasamaṃ na j., āpattiyā na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āngehi s. bh. saṃghe na voharitabbaṃ.

pañcah' Upāli āngehi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ jānāti . . . āpattiyā vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' āngehi s. bh. saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. ||1||

aparehi pi . . . saṃghe na voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇasamuttāhānaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vūpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. pasayha pavattā hoti, anokāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, na yathādhammē yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā codetā hoti, na yathādhamme y. y. kāretā hoti, na yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. na pasayha pavattā hoti, okāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti . . . yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṃ na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattiṃ na j., sāvasesānavasesaṃ āpattiṃ na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullaṃ āpattiṃ na j., sappatīkammaṃ appatīkammaṃ āpattiṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. kammaṃ na jānāti, kammaṃ kammaṃ na j., kammaṃ vattammaṃ na j., kammaṃ vattammaṃ na j., kammaṃ vūpasamaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammaṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jānāti, nidānam na j., paññattim na j., pada-pacchābhaṭṭham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati, dosāgatim gacchati, mohāgatim gacchati, bhayāgatim gacchati, alajji ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . lajji ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati, dosāgatim g., mohāgatim g., bhayāgatim g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattim na jānāti, ñattiyā karamam na j., ñattiyā anussāvanam na j., ñattiyā samatham na j., ñattiyā vūpasamam na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattim jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jānāti, suttānulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayānulomam na j., na ca ṭhānāṭhānakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam jānāti . . . ṭhānāṭhānakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam na jānāti, dhammānulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayānulomam na j., na ca pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . saṃghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam jānāti . . . pubbāparakusalo ca hoti.

imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saṃghe voharitabban ti. ||11||

vohāravaggo tatiyo. tass' uddānaṃ :

âpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ, pasayh', âpattijānanā,
kammaṃ, vatthum, alajjī ca, akusalo ca, ñattiyā,
suttaṃ na jānāti, dhammaṃ : tatiyo vaggasaṃgaho 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā. katame pañca. anâpattiyā diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, adesaṇāgāminiyā âpattiyā d. â., desitāya âpattiyā d. â., catūhi pañcahi d. â., manomānasena diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā. katame pañca. âpattiyā diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, desaṇāgāminiyā âpattiyā d. â., adesitāya âpattiyā d. â., na catūhi pañcahi d. â., na manomānasena d. â., ime kho . . . ||1||

apare pi Upāli pañca adhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā. katame pañca. nānāsaṃvāsakassa santike diṭṭhiṃ âvikaroti, nānāsīmāya ṭhitassa santike d. â., apakatattassa santike d. â., catūhi pañcahi d. â., manomānasena d. â., ime kho . . .

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā. katame pañca. samānasaṃvāsakassa santike d. â., samānāsīmāya ṭhitassa santike d. â., pakatattassa santike d. â., na catūhi pañcahi d. â., na manomānasena d. â., ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā diṭṭhāvikkammā 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā paṭiggahā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā paṭiggahā. katame pañca. kāyena diyyamānaṃ kāyena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kāyena diyyamānaṃ kāyapaṭibaddhena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kāyapaṭibaddhena diyyamānaṃ kāyena appaṭiggahitaṃ, kāyapaṭibaddhena diyyamānaṃ kāyapaṭibaddhena appaṭiggahitaṃ, nissaggiyena diyyamānaṃ kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā appaṭiggahitaṃ. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā paṭiggahā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā paṭiggahā. katame pañca. kāyena diyyamānaṃ kāyena paṭiggahitaṃ . . . nissaggiyena diyyamānaṃ kāyena vā kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭiggahitaṃ. ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā paṭiggahā 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante anātirittā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli anātirittā. katame pañca. akappiyakatam hoti, appaṭiggahitakatam hoti, anuccāritakatam hoti, ahathhapāse katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttam hoti. ime kho Upāli pañca anātirittā.

pañc' ime Upāli atirittā. katame pañca. kappiyakatam hoti, paṭiggahitakatam hoti, uccāritakatam hoti, hatthapāse katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttam hoti. ime kho Upāli pañca atirittā 'ti. ||4||

katīhi nu kho bhante ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyatīti. pañcah' Upāli ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyati. katamehi pañcahi. asanam paññāyati, bhojanam paññāyati, hatthapāse t̥hito abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññāyati. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' ākārehi pavāraṇā paññāyatīti. ||5||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. katame pañca. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno saṃghādisesaṃ ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho saṃghādisesena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho dukkaṭena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno pārājikam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pārājikena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno saṃghādisesaṃ pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pāṭidesaniyena kāreti: adhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. katame pañca. bhikkhu pārājikam ajjhāpanno hoti, pārājikena codiyamāno pārājikam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho pārājikena kāreti: dhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ pācittiyam pāṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno hoti, dukkaṭena codiyamāno dukkaṭam ajjhāpanno paṭijānāti, tam saṃgho dukkaṭena kāreti: dhammikam paṭiññātakaraṇam. ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā 'ti. ||6||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakammaṃ kârâpentassa nâlaṃ okâsakammaṃ kâtun ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. ok. k. nâlaṃ okâsakammaṃ kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakattatto ca, câvanâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no vutthânâdhippâyo. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. ok. k. alaṃ okâsakammaṃ kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. lajjî ca hoti, paṇḍito ca, pakattatto ca, vutthânâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no câvanâdhippâyo. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. ok. k. alaṃ okâsakammaṃ kâtun ti. ||7||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhiṃ vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. s. vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânaṃ na j., paññattim na j., pada-paccâbhaṭṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante pañhapucchâ 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli pañhapucchâ. katamâ pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ pañhaṃ pucchati, pâpiccho icchâpakato pañhaṃ pucchati, paribhavâ p. p., aññâtukâmo p. p., sace me pañhaṃ puṭṭho sammad eva byâkarissati icc etaṃ kusalaṃ, no ce me pañhaṃ puṭṭho sammad eva byâkarissati aham assa sammad eva byâkarissâmiti pañhaṃ pucchati. imâ kho Upâli pañca pañhapucchâ 'ti. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante aññabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli aññabyâkaraṇâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ aññaṃ byâkaroti, pâpiccho icchâpakato a. by., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ a. by., adhimânaena a. by., bhûtaṃ aññaṃ byâkaroti. ime kho Upâli pañca aññabyâkaraṇâ 'ti. ||10||

kati nu kho bhante visuddhiyo 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli visuddhiyo. katamâ pañca. nidânaṃ uddisitivâ avasesaṃ sutena sâvetabbaṃ, ayaṃ paṭhamâ visuddhi . . . (see VI. 5) . . . vitthâren' eva pañcamî. imâ kho Upâli pañca visuddhiyo 'ti. ||11||

kati nu kho bhante bhojanā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli bhojanā. katame pañca. odano kummāso sattu maccho maṃsam. ime kho Upāli pañca bhojanā 'ti. ||12||

ditṭhāvikkammavaggo catuttho. tass' uddānaṃ :

ditṭhāvikkammā, apare, paṭiggahā, anāritā, pavāraṇā, paṭiññātaṃ, okāsaṃ, sākacchena ca, pañham, aññabyākaraṇā, visuddhi cāpi, bhojanā 'ti. ||4||

codakena bhante bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena evaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ : parisuddhakāyasamācāro . . . (=Cullavagga IX. 5. 1) . . . codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ paccavekkhitvā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||1||

codakena bhante bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kālena vakkhāmi . . . (Cullav. IX. 5. 2) . . . codaken' Upāli bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upaṭṭhāpetvā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||2||

codakena bhante bhikkhunā paraṃ codetukāmena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivā paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upāli bh. p. c. pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivā paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kāruññatā hitesitā anukampatā āpattivuṭṭhānatā vinayapurekkhāratā. codaken' Upāli bh. p. c. ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ manasikarivā paro codetabbo 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno okāsakammaṃ kārapentassa nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, aparisuddhacāsamācāro hoti, aparisuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyuññiyamāno anuyogaṃ dātun.

imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . nālaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . alaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātum. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, parisuddhavaśīsamācāro hoti, parisuddhājīvo hoti, paṇḍito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyūñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . alaṃ okāsakammaṃ kātun ti. ||4||

attādānaṃ ādātukāmena bhante bhikkhunā katih' aṅgehi samannāgataṃ attādānaṃ ādātābbaṃ ti. attādānaṃ ādātukāmen' Upāli bhikkhunā pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ attādānaṃ ādātābbaṃ. katame pañca. attādānaṃ ādātukāmena Upāli bhikkhunā evaṃ paccavekkhitābbaṃ . . . (Cullavagga IX. 4) . . . evaṃ pañcaṅgasamannāgataṃ kho Upāli attādānaṃ ādānaṃ pacchāpi avipparisāraṃ bhavissatīti. ||5||

katihī nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu adhikaraṇajātānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahūpakāro hotīti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. sīlavā hoti pātīmokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe kalyāṇā pariyośanakalyāṇā satthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ abhivadanti tathārūp' assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā diṭṭhiyā suppaṭividdhā, ubhayāni kho paṇ' assa pātīmokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppvattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaṃ, vinaye kho paṇa ṭhito hoti asaṅhīro, paṭibalo hoti ubho attapaccatthike assāsetum saññāpetum nijjhāpetum pekkhetum pasādetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, parisuddhavaśīsamācāro hoti, parisuddhājīvo hoti, paṇḍito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyūñjīyamāno anuyogaṃ dātum. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti, nidānaṃ jānāti, paññattim

j., padapacchābhaṭṭhaṃ j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ jānāti. imehi kho . . . bahūpakāro hotīti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatenā bhikkhunā nānuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ ti. pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. nānuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. suttāṃ na jānāti, suttānuloḥḥaṃ na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānuloḥḥaṃ na j., na ca thānāthānākusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . (see chap. 3. 10-11; instead of saṃghe voharitaḥḥaṃ, s° na voharitaḥḥaṃ read anuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ, nānuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ.) . . . pubbāparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcaḥ' aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ. ||9, 10||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcaḥ' aṅgehi s. bh. nānuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. vatthūṃ na jānāti, nidānaṃ na j., paññattiṃ na j., padapacchābhaṭṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacanapathaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. vatthūṃ jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi . . . nānuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ na jānāti, āpattisaḥḥaṃ na j., āpattiyā payogaṃ na j., āpattiyā vūpasamaṃ na j., āpattiyā na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. āpattiṃ jānāti . . . āpattiyā vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi . . . nānuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇasaḥḥaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vūpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. anuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . anuyuñjitaḥḥaṃ ti. ||13||

attādānavaggo pañcāmo. tass' uddānaṃ :

parisuddhañ ca, kālena, kāruṇṇe, okāsenā ca,
attādānaṃ, adhikaraṇaṃ, aparehi pi, vatthuñ ca,
suttāṃ, dhammaṃ, puna vatthuñ ca, āpatti, adhikara-
ṇena cā 'ti. ||5||

kati nu kho bhante âraññakâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli âraññakâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âr. h., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vaṇṇitaṃ buddhehi buddhasâvakehîti âr. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissâya santuṭṭhiñ ñeva nissâya sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca âraññakâ 'ti. || 1 ||

kati nu kho bhante piṇḍapâtikâ 'ti — pa — kati nu kho bhante paṃsukûlikâ 'ti . . . rukkhamûlikâ 'ti . . . sosânikâ 'ti . . . abbhokâsikâ 'ti . . . tecîvarikâ 'ti . . . sapadâna-cârikâ 'ti . . . nesajjikâ 'ti . . . yathâsanthatikâ 'ti . . . ekâsanikâ 'ti . . . khalupacchâbhattikâ 'ti . . . pattapiṇḍikâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli pattapiṇḍikâ. katame pañca. mandattâ . . . idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissâya pattapiṇḍiko hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca pattapiṇḍikâ 'ti. || 2-13 ||

dhûtaṅgavaggo chaṭṭho. tass' uddânaṃ :

âraññako, piṇḍi-paṃsu ca, rukkha-susânapaṅcamam,
abbho-tecîvaraṇ c'eva, sapadâna-nesajjikâ,
santhat', ekâsanañ c' eva, khalupacchâ, pattapiṇḍikâ
'ti. || 6 ||

kati nu kho bhante musâvâdâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli musâvâdâ. katame pañca. atthi musâvâdo pârajikagâmî, atthi musâvâdo saṃghâdisesagâmî, a. m. thullaccayagâmî, a. m. pâcittiyagâmî, a. m. dukkaṭagâmî. ime kho Upâli pañca musâvâdâ 'ti. || 1 ||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno saṃghamaṃjhe uposatham vâ pavâraṇam vâ ṭhapentassa alam bhikkhu mâ bhaṇḍanaṃ mâ kalahaṃ mâ viggahaṃ mâ vivâdan ti omadditvâ saṃghena uposatho vâ pavâraṇâ vâ kâtabbâ 'ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apa-katatto ca, câvanâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no vuṭṭhânâdhippâyo. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. || 2 ||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti,

aparisuddhavacīsamācāro hoti, aparisuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, bhaṇḍanakāraḥ hoti kalahakāraḥ. imehi kho Upāli pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgatassa . . . kātabbā 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dātabbo 'ti. pañcaḥ' Upāli . . . na dātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattim na jānāti, lahukagarukaṃ āpattim na j., sāvasesānavasesaṃ āpattim na j., duṭṭhullā-duṭṭhullaṃ āpattim na j., sappatikammaṃ appatikammaṃ āpattim na jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . . na dātabbo.

pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo dātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattim jānāti . . . imehi kho Upāli . . . dātabbo 'ti. ||4||

katīhi nu kho bhante ākārehi bhikkhu āpattim āpajjātī. pañcaḥ' Upāli ākārehi bhikkhu āpattim āpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. alajjitā aññānatā kukkucapakatātā akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā. imehi kho Upāli . . . āpajjati. ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcaḥ' ākārehi bhikkhu āpattim āpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. adassanena assavanena pasuttakatā tathāsaññī satisammosā. imehi kho Upāli . . . āpajjātī. ||6||

kati nu kho bhante verā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli verā. katame pañca. pañātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ. ime kho Upāli pañca verā 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante veramaṇiyo 'ti. pañc' imā Upāli veramaṇiyo. katamā pañca. pañātipātā veramaṇī adinnādānā v. kāmesu micchācārā v. musāvādā v. surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇī. imā kho Upāli pañca veramaṇiyo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante byasanāntī. pañc' imāni Upāli byasanāni. katamāni pañca. nātibyasaṇaṃ bhogaby. rogaby. sīlaby. diṭṭhibyasaṇaṃ. imāni kho Upāli pañca byasanāntī. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante sampadā 'ti. pañc' imā Upāli sampadā. katamā pañca. nātisampadā bhogas. ārogyas. sīlas. diṭṭhisampadā. imā kho Upāli pañca sampadā 'ti. ||10||

musāvādavaggo sattamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

musāvādo ca, omaddi, aparehi, anuyogo ca,
 āpattiñ ca, aparehi, verā, veramaṇi pi ca,
 byasanam, sampadā c' eva : sattamo vaggasaṃgaho
 'ti. ||7||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno
 bhikkhunīsaṃghen' eva kammaṃ kātabban ti. pañcah'
 Upāli aṅgehi . . . kātabbam avandiyō so bhikkhu bhi-
 kkhunīsaṃghena. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvā kāyaṃ
 bhikkhunīnaṃ dasseti, ūruṃ dasseti, aṅgajātaṃ dasseti,
 ubho aṃsakūṭe dasseti, obhāsati gihī sampayojetī. imehi kho
 Upāli . . . kātabbam avandiyō so bhikkhu bhikkhunī-
 saṃghena. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kātabbam avandiyō
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsaṃghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhi-
 kkhunīnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bhikkhunīnaṃ anathāya
 parisakkati, bhikkhunīnaṃ avāsāya parisakkati, bhikkhuniyo
 akkosati paribhāsati, bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi bhedeti. imehi
 kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kātabbam avandiyō
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsaṃghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhi-
 kkhunīnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bh. anathāya p., bh.
 avāsāya p., bhikkhuniyo akkosati paribhāsati, bhikkhū bhi-
 kkhunīhi sampayojetī. imehi kho . . . kātabbam avandiyō
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunīsaṃghenā 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā
 kammaṃ kātabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ
 kātabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvā kāyaṃ bhikkhū-
 naṃ dasseti, ūruṃ dasseti, aṅgajātaṃ dasseti, ubho aṃsakūṭe
 dasseti, obhāsati gihī sampayojetī. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kātabbam.
 katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhūnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bh.
 anathāya p., bh. avāsāya p., bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati,
 bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūhi bhedeti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammaṃ kātabbam.
 katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhūnaṃ alābhāya parisakkati, bh.
 anathāya p., bh. avāsāya p., bhikkhū akkosati paribhāsati,
 bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūhi sampayojetī. imehi kho Upāli

pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā kammaṃ kātabban ti. ||6||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā bhikkhunīnaṃ ovādo na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto cā, cāvanādhippāyo vattā hoti, no vuṭṭhānādhippāyo. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, aparisuddhavaśīsamācāro hoti, aparisuddhājīvo hoti, bālo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyuññiyamāno anuyogam dātum. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., bhikkhunīnaṃ akkosakaparibhāsako hoti, bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikena saṃsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca, bhaṇḍanakārako ca hoti kalahakārako, sikkhāya ca na pari-pūrakārī. imehi kho . . . na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā bhikkhunīnaṃ ovādo na gahetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na gahetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., bhikkhunīnaṃ akkosakaparibhāsako hoti, bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ saṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikena saṃsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na gahetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bālo ca, apakatatto ca; gamiko vā hoti, gilāno vā. imehi kho . . . na gahetabbo 'ti. ||12||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhiṃ na sākacchātabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. na sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti, na asekhena samādhi-kkhandhena . . . paññakkhandhena . . . vimuttikkhandhena

. . . vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhena samannāgato hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. asekhena sīlakkhandhena samannāgato hoti . . . imehi kho . . . ||13||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. s. na sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na dhammapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na niruttipaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti, na yathāvimuttam cittaṃ paccavekkhati. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthapaṭisambhidāppatto hoti . . . yathāvimuttam cittaṃ paccavekkhati. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. s. sākacchātabbo 'ti. ||14||

bhikkhunīovādavaggo aṭṭhamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

bhikkhunīh' eva kātabbam, aparehi tathā duve,
bhikkhunīnaṃ tayo kammā, na ṭhapetabbo dve dukā,
na gahetabbo dve vuttā, sākacchāsu ca dve dukā 'ti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu ubbāhikāya na sammannitabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthakusalo hoti, na dhammakusalo hoti, na niruttikusalo hoti, na byañjanakusalo hoti, na pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. ubbāhikāya sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthakusalo hoti . . . imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. ubb. sammannitabbo. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kodhano hoti kodhābhibhūto, makkhī hoti makkhābhibhūto, paḷāsī hoti paḷāsābhibhūto, issukī hoti issābhibhūto, sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti ādhānaggāhī duppaṭinissaggī. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kodhano hoti na kodhābhibhūto . . . na issukī hoti na issābhibhūto, asandiṭṭhiparāmāsī hoti anādhānaggāhī suppaṭinissaggī. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kuppati, byāpajjati, patitthiyati, kopam janeti, akkhamo hoti apadakkhiṇaggāhī ananusāsani. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kuppati, na byāpajjati, na patitthiyati, na kopam janeti, khamo hoti padakkhiṇaggāhī anusāsani. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. pasāretā hoti no sāretā, anokāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, na yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā codetā hoti, na yathādhamme yathāvinaye yathāpattiyā kāretā hoti, na yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. sāretā hoti no pasāretā, okāsakammaṃ kārāpetvā pavattā hoti, yathādhamme . . . yathādiṭṭhiyā byākatā hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati, dosāgatim g., mohāgatim g., bhayāgatim g., alajjī ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . lajjī ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati, dosāgatim g., mohāgatim g., bhayāgatim g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . sammannitabbo 'ti. ||6||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu bālo tv eva saṃkham gacchatīti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. bālo tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttaṃ na jānāti, suttānulomaṃ na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānulomaṃ na j., na ca ṭhānāṭhānakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. paṇḍito tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttaṃ jānāti . . . ṭhānāṭhānakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ na jānāti, dhammānulomaṃ

na j., vinayaṃ na j., vinayānulomaṃ na j., na ca pubbāparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammaṃ jānāti . . . pubbāparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jānāti, nidānaṃ na j., paññattim na j., padapacchābhatṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacana-pathaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. āpattim na jānāti, āpattisamuṭṭhānaṃ na j., āpattiyā payogaṃ na j., āpattiyā vūpasamaṃ na j., āpattiyā na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. āpattim jānāti . . . āpattiyā vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . bālo tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jānāti, adhikaraṇasamuṭṭhānaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa payogaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa vūpasamaṃ na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jānāti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . paṇḍito tv eva saṃkhaṃ gacchatīti. ||11||

ubbāhikavaggo niṭṭhito navamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

anattakusalo c' eva, kodhano, kuppato ca yo,
pasāretā, chandāgati, na kusalo tath' eva ca,
suttaṃ, dhammañ ca, vatthuñ ca, āpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ :
dve dve pakāsītā sabbe ; kaṇhasukkaṃ vijānathā 'ti. ||9||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu nālaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametun ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. nālaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametum. katamehi pañcahi.

âpattiṃ na jânâti . . . (see chap. 9. 10) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. âpattiṃ jânâti . . . imehi kho
. . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ na jânâti . . . (see chap.
9. 11) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇaṃ jânâti . . . imehi
kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . alajjî ca
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . lajji ca
hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . appassuto ca
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . bahussuto
ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânaṃ na j., pañ-
ñattiṃ na j., padapacchâbhatṭhaṃ na j., anusandhivacana-
pathaṃ na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . akusalo ca
hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . kusalo
ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâlaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . puggalagaru
hoti no saṃghagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . saṃgha-
garu hoti no puggalagaru. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nalam adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . âmisagaru
hoti no saddhammagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . .
saddhammagaru hoti no âmisagaru. imehi kho . . . alam
adhikaraṇaṃ vûpasametun ti. ||8||

katihî nu kho bhante âkârehi saṃgho bhijjatîti. pañcah'
Upâli âkârehi saṃgho bhijjati. katamehi pañcahi. kam-
mena, uddesena, voharanto, anussâvanena, salâkagâhena.
imehi kho Upâli pañcah' âkârehi saṃgho bhijjatîti. ||9||

saṃgharâji saṃgharâjîti bhante vuccati. kittâvatâ nu kho
bhante saṃgharâji hoti no ca saṃghabhedo, kittâvatâ ca
pana saṃgharâji c' eva hoti saṃghabhedo câ 'ti. paññatt'
etaṃ Upâli mayâ âgantukânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ âgantukavattam.
evaṃ supaññatte kho Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade âgantukâ
bhikkhû âgantukavatte na vattanti: evaṃ pi kho Upâli
saṃgharâji hoti no ca saṃghabhedo. paññatt' etaṃ Upâli
mayâ âvâsikânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ âvâsikavattam. evaṃ
supaññatte kho Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade âvâsikâ bhikkhû
âvâsikavatte na vattanti: evaṃ pi kho . . . paññatt' etaṃ
Upâli mayâ bhikkhûnaṃ bhattagge bhattaggavattam yathâ-
vuḍḍham yathârattam yathâpaṭirûpaṃ aggâsanaṃ aggodakaṃ
aggapiṇḍam. evaṃ supaññatte kho Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade
navâ bhikkhû bhattagge therânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ âsanaṃ
paṭibâhanti: evaṃ pi kho . . . paññatt' etaṃ Upâli mayâ
bhikkhûnaṃ senâsane senâsanavattam yathâvuḍḍham yathâ-
rattam yathâpaṭirûpaṃ. evaṃ supaññatte kho Upâli mayâ
sikkhâpade navâ bhikkhû therânaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ senâsanaṃ
paṭibâhanti: evaṃ pi kho Upâli saṃgharâji hoti no ca
saṃghabhedo. paññatt' etaṃ Upâli mayâ bhikkhûnaṃ
antosîmâya ekaṃ uposathaṃ ekaṃ pavâraṇaṃ ekaṃ saṃgha-
kammaṃ ekaṃ kammâkammaṃ. evaṃ supaññatte kho
Upâli mayâ sikkhâpade tatth' eva antosîmâya âveṇibhâvam
karitvâ gaṇaṃ bandhitvâ âveṇiuposathaṃ karonti âveṇipavâ-

raṇaṃ karonti āveṇisaṃghakammaṃ karonti āveṇikammā-
kammāni karonti: evaṃ pi kho Upāli saṃgharāji c' eva hoti
saṃghabhedo cā 'ti. ||10||

adhikaraṇavūpasamavaggo niṭṭhito dasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

āpatti, adhikaraṇaṃ, chandā, appassutena ca,
vatthum ca, akusalo ca, puggalo, āmisena ca,
bhijjati, saṃgharāji ca saṃghabhedo tath' eva cā 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako
āpāyiko nerayiko kappatṭho atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upāli
aṅgehi . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhi-
kkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti
dīpeti, avinayaṃ vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinayaṃ avinayo 'ti dīpeti,
vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kamma. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi
. . . atekiccho. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ
uddesena. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ
voharanto. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ
anussāvanena. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ
salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya khantiṃ
kamma — pa — vinidhāya khantiṃ uddesena, v. kh.
voharanto, v. kh. anussāvanena, v. kh. salākagāhena. imehi
kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya ruciṃ
kamma — pa — vinidhāya ruciṃ uddesena, v. r. voharanto,
v. r. anussāvanena, v. r. salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'

Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . vinidhāya saññaṃ kammena — pa — vinidhāya saññaṃ uddesena, v. s. voharanta, v. s. anussāvanena, v. s. salākagāhena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako āpāyiko nerayiko kappattho atekiccho 'ti. ||8||

saṃghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito ekādasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

vinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena, uddesena, voharena ca,
anussāvane, salākena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitā,
khanti, ruci ca, saññā ca : tayo te pañcadhā nayā 'ti. ||11||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako na āpāyiko na nerayiko na kappattho na atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upāli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti dīpeti, avinayaṃ vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinayaṃ avinayo 'ti dīpeti, avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo . . . avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ uddesena . . . , . . . avinidhāya saññaṃ salākagāhena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato saṃghabhedako na āpāyiko na nerayiko na kappattho na atekiccho 'ti. ||2-8||

dutiyasaṃghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito dvādasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

avinidhāya diṭṭhiṃ kammena, uddesena, voharena ca,
anussāvane, salākena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitā.
khanti, ruci ca, saññā ca : tayo te pañcadhā nayā 'ti. |
heṭṭhime kaṇhapakkhamhi samavāsati vidhī yathā
tath' eva sukkapakkhamhi samavāsati jānathā 'ti. ||12||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhatam nikkhitto evam niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati,

dosāgatim gacchati, mohāgatim gacchati, bhayāgatim gacchati, samghikaṃ puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . samghikaṃ na puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā. katame pañca. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ dhammo 'ti pariṇāmeti, dhammaṃ adhammo 'ti pariṇāmeti, avinayaṃ vinayo 'ti p., vinayaṃ avinayo 'ti p., appaññattaṃ paññāpeti paññattaṃ samucchindati. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā. katame pañca. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṃ adhammo 'ti pariṇāmeti . . . vinayaṃ vinayo 'ti pariṇāmeti, appaññattaṃ na paññāpeti paññattaṃ na samucchindati. ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā 'ti. ||2||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati . . . uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭhaṃ na jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭhaṃ jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato senāsanapaññāpako — pa — bhaṇḍāgārīko, cīvarapaṭiṅgāhako, cīvarabhājako, yāgubhājako, phalabhājako, khajjabhājako, appamattakavissajjako, sātīyagāhāpako, pattagāhāpako, ārāmikapesako, sāmaṇerapesako yathābhatam nikkhitto evaṃ niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgato sāmaṇerapesako . . . (see § 3; instead of uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭhaṃ read pesitāpesitaṃ) . . . evaṃ niraye . . . evaṃ sagge 'ti. ||4–15||

āvāsikavaggo niṭṭhito terasamā. tass' uddānam :

âvāsika-byākaraṇā, bhattuddesa-senāsanāni ca,
bhaṇḍa-cīvaragāho ca, cīvarassa ca bhājako,
yāgu-phalaṃ, khajjakaṇ ca, appa-sāṭiyagāhako,
patta-ārāmikā c' eva, sāmaṇerena pesako 'ti. ||13||

kati nu kho bhante ānisaṃsā kaṭhinatthāre 'ti. pañc' ime
Upāli ānisaṃsā kaṭhinatthāre. katame pañca. anāman-
tacāro asamādānacāro gaṇabhojanaṃ yāvadatthacīvaraṃ yo
ca tattha cīvaruppādo so nesam bhavissati. ime kho Upāli
pañca ānisaṃsā kaṭhinatthāre 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante ādīnavā muṭṭhassatissa asampajānassa
niddaṃ okkamayato 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli ādīnavā . . .
okkamayato. katame pañca. dukkhaṃ supati, dukkhaṃ
paṭibujjhati, pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, devatā na rakkhanti,
asuci muccati. ime kho Upāli pañcādīnavā . . . okkamayato.

pañc' ime Upāli ānisaṃsā upatṭhitasatissa sampajānassa
niddaṃ okkamayato. katame pañca. sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ
paṭibujjhati, na pāpakaṃ supinaṃ passati, devatā rakkhanti,
asuci na muccati. ime kho Upāli pañcānisaṃsā . . . okka-
mayato 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante avandiyā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli avan-
diyā. katame pañca. antaragharaṃ pavitṭho avandiyō,
racchagato avandiyō, otamasiko avandiyō, asamannāharanto
avandiyō, sutto avandiyō. ime kho Upāli pañca avandiyā. ||3||

apare pi Upāli pañca avandiyā. katame pañca. yāgupāne
avandiyō, bhattagge av., ekāvatto av., aññāvihito av., naggo
avandiyō. ime kho . . . ||4||

apare pi Upāli pañca avandiyā. katame pañca. khādanto
av., bhuñjanto av., uccāraṃ karonto av., passāvaṃ karonto
av., ukkhittako avandiyō. ime kho . . . ||5||

apare pi Upāli pañca avandiyā. katame pañca. pure
upasampanna pacchā upasampanno avandiyō, anupasam-
panno av., nānāsaṃvāsako vuḍḍhataro adhammavādī av.,
mātugāmo av., paṇḍako avandiyō. ime kho . . . ||6||

apare pi Upāli pañca avandiyā. katame pañca. pāri-
vāsiko av., mūlāya paṭikassanāraho av., mānattāraho av.,
mānattacāriko av., abbhānāraho avandiyō. ime kho Upāli
pañca avandiyā 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante vandiya 'ti. pañca' ime Upāli vandiya.
 katame pañca. pacchā upasampanna pure upasampanno
 vandiyo, nānāsamvāsako vuḍḍhataro dhammavādī v., ācariyo
 v., upajjhāyo v., sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake
 sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyyā pajāya sadevamanussāya tathāgato
 araham sammāsambuddho vandiyo. ime kho Upāli pañca
 vandiya 'ti. ||8||

navakatarena bhante bhikkhunā vuḍḍhatarassa bhikkhuno
 pāde vandantena kati dhamme ajjhataṃ upatthāpetvā pādā
 vanditabbā 'ti. navakataren' Upāli bhikkhunā . . . van-
 dantena pañca dhamme . . . vanditabbā. katame pañca.
 navakataren' Upāli bhikkhunā . . . vandantena ekamsaṃ
 uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā, añjaliṃ paggahetvā, ubho hi pāṇitalehi
 pādāni parisambāhantena, pemaṇ ca gāravaṇ ca upatthāpetvā
 pādā vanditabbā. navakataren' Upāli bhikkhunā . . .
 vandantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhataṃ upatthāpetvā pādā
 vanditabbā 'ti. ||9||

kathinatthāravaggo niṭṭhito cuddasamo. tass' uddānaṃ :

kathinatthāra-niddā ca, antara-yāgu-khādane,
 pure ca, pārivāsi ca, vandiyo, vanditabbakan ti. ||14||

Upālipañcakaṃ niṭṭhitam. tesam vaggānaṃ uddānaṃ :

anissitena, kammaṇ ca, vohār', āvikammena ca,
 codanā ca, dhūtaṅgā ca, musā, bhikkhunim eva ca, |
 ubbāhik', ādhikaraṇaṃ, bhedakā pañcamā pure,
 āvāsikā, kathinaṇ ca : cuddasā suppakāsita 'ti. |

XVI.

Atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti ; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati acittako vuṭṭhâti ; atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati acittako vuṭṭhâti ; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v. ; atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. akusalacitto v. ; atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. abyâkatacitto v. ; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v. ; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. akusalacitto v. ; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. abyâkatacitto v. ; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. kusalacitto v. ; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. akusalacitto v. ; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. abyâkatacitto vuṭṭhâti. ||1||

paṭhamam pârâjikaṃ katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. paṭhamam p. ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti, kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. dutiyam pârâjikaṃ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. tatiyam pârâjikaṃ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. catuttham pârâjikaṃ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti.

cattâro pârâjikâ niṭṭhitâ. ||1||

upakkamivâ asuciṃ mocentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtuḡâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggam samâpajjantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtuḡâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ

vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāri-cariyāya vaṇṇam bhāsantassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . tīhi s. s. — pa —. sañcarittam samāpajjantassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . chahi s. s., siyā kāyato s. na vācato na cittato, siyā vācato s. na kāyato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca s. na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca s. na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca s. na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. saññācikāya kuṭim kārāpentassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. mahallakam vihāram kārāpentassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddham-sentassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . tīhi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhum aññabhāgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesamattam upādāya pārājikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . tīhi s. s. — pa —. saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. bhedakānuvattakānam bhikkhūnam yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjantānam saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso . . . ekena s. s., kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjantassa saṃghādiseso katīhi . . . ekena s. s., kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti.

terasa saṃghādisesā niṭṭhitā. || 2 ||

— la —. anādariyam paṭicca udake uccāram vā passāvam vā khelaṃ vā karontassa dukkaṭam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. anādariyam paṭicca . . . karontassa dukkaṭam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti, kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato.

sekhiyā niṭṭhitā. || 3 ||

cattāro pārājikā katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti. cattāro pārājikā tīhi s. s., siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. || 4 ||

terasa samghâdisesâ katîhi . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato . . . (see § 2) . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||5||

dve aniyatâ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||6||

timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ katîhi . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||7||

dvenavuti pâcittiyâ katîhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||8||

cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ katîhi . . . catûhi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||9||

pañcasattati sekhiyâ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhantîti. ||10||2||

Samuṭṭhânaṃ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânaṃ :

acitta-kusalo c' eva, samuṭṭhânañ ca sabbathâ :
yathâdhammena ñâyena samuṭṭhânaṃ vijânathâ 'ti. |

XVII.

- Kati âpattiyo kâyikâ, kati vâcasikâ katâ,
 châdentassa kati âpattiyo, kati saṃsaggapaccayâ.|
 cha âpattiyo kâyikâ, cha vâcasikâ katâ,
 châdentassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca saṃsaggapaccayâ.|
 aruṇugge kati âpattiyo, kati yâvatatīyakâ,
 kat' ettha aṭṭhavatthukâ, katīhi sabbasaṃgaho.|
 aruṇugge tisso âpattiyo, dve yâvatatīyakâ,
 ek' ettha aṭṭhavatthukâ, ekena sabbasaṃgaho.|
 vinayassa kati mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,
 5 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, duṭṭhullacchâdanâ kati.|
 vinayassa dve mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,
 vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, dve duṭṭhullacchâdanâ.|
 gâmantare kati âpattiyo, kati nadîpârapaccayâ,
 katimaṃsesu thullaccayaṃ, katimaṃsesu dukkaṭaṃ.|
 gâmantare catasso âpattiyo, catasso nadîpârapaccayâ,
 ekamaṃse thullaccayaṃ, navamaṃsesu dukkaṭaṃ.|
 kati vâcasikâ rattim, kati vâcasikâ divâ,
 dadamânassa kati âpattiyo, paṭiganaṃhantassa kittakâ.|
 dve vâcasikâ rattim, dve vâcasikâ divâ,
 10 dadamânassa tisso âpattiyo, cattâro ca paṭiggahe.|
 kati desanâgâminiyo, kati sappatīkammâ katâ,
 kat' ettha appatīkammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
 pañca desanâgâminiyo, cha sappatīkammâ katâ,
 ek' ettha appatīkammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca,
 kati vikâle dhaññarasâ, kati ñatticatutthena sammutî.|
 vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ca,
 eko vikâle dhaññaraso, ekâ ñatticatutthena sammuti.|
 pārâjikâ kâyikâ kati, kati saṃvâsabhûmiyo,

- 15 katīnaṃ ca ratticchedo, paññattā dvaṅgulā kati.|
 pārājikā kāyikā dve, dve saṃvāsabhūmiyo,
 dvinnaṃ ca ratticchedo, paññattā dvaṅgulā duve.|
 kat' attānaṃ vadhitvāna, katīhi saṃgho bhijjati,
 kat' ettha paṭhamāpattikā, ñattiyā karaṇā kati.|
 dve attānaṃ vadhitvāna, dvīhi saṃgho bhijjati,
 dvettha paṭhamāpattikā, ñattiyā karaṇā duve.|
 pāṇātipāte kati āpattiyo, vācā pārājikā kati,
 obhāsanā kati vuttā, sañcarittena vā kati.|
 pāṇātipāte tisso āpattiyo, vācā pārājikā tayo,
- 20 obhāsanā tayo vuttā, sañcarittena vā tayo.|
 kati puggalā na upasampādetabbā, kati kammānaṃ
 saṃgahā,
 nāsitakā kati vuttā, katīnaṃ ekavācikā.|
 tayo puggalā na upasampādetabbā, tayo kammānaṃ
 saṃgahā,
 nāsitakā tayo vuttā, tiṇṇannaṃ ekavācikā.|
 adinnādāne kati āpattiyo, kati methunapaccayā,
 chindantassa kati āpattiyo, kati chadditapaccayā.|
 adinnādāne tisso āpattiyo, catasso methunapaccayā,
 chindantassa tisso āpattiyo, pañca chadditapaccayā.|
 bhikkhunovādakavaggasmim pācittiyena dukkaṭā,
- 25 kat' ettha navakā vuttā, katīnaṃ cīvarena ca.|
 bhikkhunovādakavaggasmim pācittiyena dukkaṭā kaṭā,
 catur' ettha navakā vuttā, dvinnaṃ cīvarena ca.|
 bhikkhunūnañ ca akkhātā pāṭidesaniyā kati,
 bhuñjant' āmakadhaññena pācittiyena dukkaṭā kati.|
 bhikkhunūnañ ca akkhātā aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā kaṭā,
 bhuñjant' āmakadhaññena pācittiyena dukkaṭā kaṭā.|
 gacchantassa kati āpattiyo, ṭhitassa vāpi kittikā,
 nisinnassa kati āpattiyo, nipannassāpi kittikā.|
 gacchantassa catasso āpattiyo, ṭhitassa vāpi tattikā,
- 30 nisinnassa catasso āpattiyo, nipannassāpi tattikā.|
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattthukāni apubbaṃ acari-
 maṃ āpajjeyya ekato.
 pañca pācittiyāni sabbāni . . . ekato.|
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattthukāni apubbaṃ acari-
 maṃ āpajjeyya ekato.

- nava pācittiyāni sabbāni . . . ekato.|
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 kativācāya deseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.|
 pañca pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 ekavācāya deseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.|
 kati pācittiyāni sabbāni nānāvattukāni
 35 kativācāya deseyya vuttā ādiccabandhunā.|
 nava pācittiyāni s. n.
 ekavācāya deseyya v. ā.|
 kati pācittiyāni s. n.
 kiñci kittetvā deseyya v. ā.|
 pañca pācittiyāni s. n.
 vatthum kittetvā deseyya v. ā.|
 kati pācittiyāni s. n.
 kiñci kittetvā deseyya v. ā.|
 nava pācittiyāni s. n.
 40 vatthum kittetvā deseyya v. ā.|
 yāvatatiyake kati āpattiyo, kati vohārapaccayā,
 khādantassa kati āpattiyo, kati bhojanapaccayā.|
 yāvatatiyake tisso āpattiyo, cha vohārapaccayā,
 khādantassa tisso āpattiyo, pañca bhojanapaccayā.|
 sabbā yāvatatiyakā kati ṭhānāni gacchanti,
 katīnañ c' eva āpattiyo katīnaṃ adhikaraṇena ca.|
 sabbā yāvatatiyakā pañca ṭhānāni gacchanti,
 pañcannañ c' eva āpatti pañcannaṃ adhikaraṇena ca.|
 katīnaṃ vinicchayo hoti katīnaṃ vūpasamena ca,
 45 katīnañ c' eva anāpatti katīhi ṭhānehi sobhati.|
 pañcannaṃ vinicchayo hoti pañcannaṃ vūpasamena ca,
 pañcannañ c' eva anāpatti tīhi ṭhānehi sobhati.|
 kati kāyikā rattim, kati kāyikā divā,
 nijjhantassa kati āpattī, kati piṇḍapātapaccayā.|
 dve kāyikā rattim, dve kāyikā divā,
 nijjhantassa ekā āpatti, ekā piṇḍapātapaccayā.|
 kat' ānisamse sampassam paresam saddhāya deseyya,
 ukkhittakā kati vuttā, kati sammāvattanā.|
 atṭhānisamse sampassam paresam saddhāya deseyya,
 50 ukkhittakā tayo vuttā, tecattārīsa sammāvattanā.|
 katīṭhāne musāvādo, kati paraman ti vuccati,

- kati pāṭidesaniyā, katīnaṃ desanāya ca.|
 pañcaṭhāne musāvādo, cuddasa paraman ti vuccati,
 dvādasa pāṭidesaniyā, catunnaṃ desanāya ca.|
 kataṅgiko musāvādo, kati uposathaṅgāni,
 kati dūteyyaṅgāni, kati titthiyavattanā.|
 aṭṭhaṅgiko musāvādo, aṭṭha uposathaṅgāni,
 aṭṭha dūteyyaṅgāni, aṭṭha titthiyavattanā.|
 kativācīkā upasampadā, katīnaṃ paccuṭṭhātabbam,
 55 katīnaṃ āsanaṃ dātabbam, bhikkhunovādako katīhi.|
 aṭṭhavācīkā upasampadā, aṭṭhannaṃ paccuṭṭhātabbam,
 aṭṭhannaṃ āsanaṃ dātabbam, bhikkhunovādako aṭṭhahi.|
 katīnaṃ chejjaṃ hoti, katīnaṃ thullaccayaṃ,
 katīnañ c' eva anāpatti, sabbesaṃ ekavattukā.|
 ekassa chejjaṃ hoti, catunnaṃ thullaccayaṃ,
 catunnañ c' eva anāpatti, sabbesaṃ ekavattukā.|
 kati āghātavatthūni, katīhi saṃgho bhijjati,
 kat' ettha paṭhamāpattikā, ṇattiyā karaṇā kati.|
 nava āghātavatthūni, navahi saṃgho bhijjati,
 60 nav' ettha paṭhamāpattikā, ṇattiyā karaṇā nava.|
 kati puggalā nābhivādetabbā añjalisāmīcena ca,
 katīnaṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti, kati cīvaradhāraṇā.|
 dasa puggalā nābhivādetabbā añjalisāmīcena ca,
 dasannaṃ dukkaṭaṃ hoti, dasa cīvaradhāraṇā.|
 katīnaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ dātabbam idha cīvaraṃ,
 katīnaṃ sante dātabbam, katīnañ c' eva na dātabbam.|
 pañcannaṃ vassaṃ vutthānaṃ dātabbam idha cīvaraṃ,
 sattannaṃ sante dātabbam, soḷasannaṃ na dātabbam.|
 katisataṃ rattisataṃ āpattiyo chādayitvāna
 65 kati rattiyo vasitvāna mucceyya pārivāsiko.|
 dasasataṃ rattisataṃ āpattiyo chādayitvāna
 dasa rattiyo vasitvāna mucceyya pārivāsiko.|
 kati kammadosā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā
 Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, sabbeva adhammikā kati.|
 dvādasa kammadosā v. b.
 Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, sabbeva adhammikā katā.|
 kati kamasampattiyo vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā
 Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, sabbeva dhammikā kati.|
 catasso kamasampattiyo v. b.

- 70 Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, sabbeva dhammikā katā.
kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā
Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, dhammikā adhammikā
kati.
cha kammāni v. b.
Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, ek' ettha dhammikā katā,
pañca adhammikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā.
kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā
Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, dhammikā adhammikā
kati.
cattāri kammāni v. b.
Campāyaṃ vinayavatthusmiṃ, ek' ettha dhammikā katā,
tayo adhammikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā.
yaṃ desitā anantajinena tādinā āpattikkhandhāni vive-
kadassinā
kat' ettha sammanti vinā samathehi : pucchāmi taṃ
75 brūhi vibhaṅgakoviḍa.
yaṃ desitā . . . vivekadassinā
ek' ettha sammati vinā samathehi : etan te akkhāmi
vibhaṅgakoviḍa.
kati āpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇoma te.
chaūnadiyaddhasatā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā
āpāyikā nerayikā kappatṭhā saṃghabhedakā,
vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇohi me.
kati nāpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇoma te.
atṭhārasa nāpāyikā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
80 vinayaṃ paṭijānantassa visayāni suṇohi me.
kati atṭhakā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,
vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
atṭhārasa atṭhakā v. b.,
vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
kati kammāni vuttāni buddhenādiccabandhunā,
vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.
soḷasa kammāni v. b.,
vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.
kati kammadosā vuttā buddhenādiccabandhunā,

- 85 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.|
 dvâdasa kammadosâ v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.|
 kati kammāsampattiyo vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.|
 catasso kammāsampattiyo v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.|
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.|
 cha kammâni v. b.,
- 90 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.|
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.|
 cattâri kammâni v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.|
 kati pârajikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇoma te.|
 atṭha pârajikâ v. b.,
 vinayaṃ p. v. suṇohi me.|
- 95 kati saṃghâdisesâ . . . |
 tevîsa saṃghâdisesâ . . . |
 kati aniyatâ . . . |
 dve aniyatâ . . . |
 kati nissaggiyâ . . . |
- 100 dve cattârîsa nissaggiyâ . . . |
 kati pâcittiyâ . . . |
 atṭhâsâtisatam pâcittiyâ . . . |
 kati pâṭidesaniyâ . . . |
 dvâdasa pâṭidesaniyâ . . . |
 kati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
- 105 vinayaṃ paṭijânantassa visayâni suṇoma te.|
 pañcasattati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayaṃ paṭijânantassa visayâni suṇohi me.|
 yâva supucchitam tayâ, yâva suvissajjitam mayâ,
 pucchâvissajjanâya vâ n' atthi kiñci asuttakan ti.|

dutiyagâthâsamgaṇikam nitṭhitam.

XVIII.

- Asaṃvāso bhikkhūhi ca bhikkhunīhi ca, sambhogo ekacco
 taḥiṃ na labbhati,
 avippavāseṇa anāpatti : pañhā mesā kusalehi cintitā. |
 avissajjiyaṃ avebhaṅgiyaṃ pañca vuttā mahesinā,
 vissajjantassa paribhuñjantassa anāpatti : pañhā mesā
 kusalehi cintitā. |
 dasa puggale na vadāmi, ekādasa vivajjiya,
 vuddhaṃ vandantassa āpatti : pañhā . . . |
 na ukkhittako, na ca pana pārivāsiko,
 na saṃghabhinno, na ca pana pakkhasaṃkanto,
 samānasamvāsakabhūmiyā t̥hito kathaṃ nu sikkhāya
 asādhāraṇo siyā : pañhā . . . |
 upeti dhammaṃ paripucchāmāno kusalaṃ atthupasañhi-
 taṃ,
 na jīvati na mato na nibbuto, taṃ puggalaṃ katamaṃ
 5 vadanti buddhā : pañhā . . . |
 ubbhakkhake na vadāmi, adhonābhi vivajjiya,
 methunadhammapaccayā kathaṃ pārājiko siyā : pañ-
 hā . . . |
 bhikkhu saññācīkāya kuṭiṃ karoti adesitavattukam
 pamāṇātikkantaṃ sārāmbhaṃ aparikkamaṇaṃ, anāpatti :
 pañhā . . . |
 bhikkhu saññācīkāya kuṭiṃ karoti desitavattukam
 pamāṇikaṃ anārāmbhaṃ sapaṛikkamaṇaṃ, āpatti : pañ-
 hā . . . |
 na kāyikaṃ kiñci payogaṃ ācare, na cāpi vācāya pare
 bhaṇeyya,
 āpajjeyya garukaṃ chejjavatthum : pañhā . . . |
 na kāyikaṃ vācasikaṃ ca kiñci manasāpi santo na kareyya
 pāpaṃ,
 10 so nāsito kinti sunāsito bhava : pañhā . . . |
 anālapanto manujena kenaci vācā giraṃ no ca pare
 bhaṇeyya,

âpajjeyya vâcasikaṃ na kâyikaṃ : pañhâ . . . |
sikkhâpadâ buddhavarena vaṇṇitâ saṃghâdisesâ caturô
bhavēyyuṃ,

âpajjeyya ekappayogena sabbe : pañhâ . . . |
ubho ekato upasampannâ, ubhinnaṃ hatthato cîvaram
paṭiganheyya,

siyâ âpattiyo nânâ : pañhâ . . . |
caturô janâ saṃvidhâya garubhaṇḍaṃ avâharuṃ,
tayo pârajîkâ eko na pârajîko : pañhâ . . . |
itthi ca abbhantare siyâ, bhikkhu ca bahiddhâ siyâ,
chiddaṃ tasmaṃ ghare n' atthi, methunadhamma-
paccayâ

15 kathaṃ pârajîko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
telaṃ madhuṃ phāṇitañ cāpi sappiṃ sâmaṃ gahetvâna
nikkhipeyya,

avâtivatte sattâhe sati paccaye paribhuñjantassa âpatti :
pañhâ . . . |

nissaggiyena âpatti suddhakena pâcittiyaṃ

âpajjantassa ekato : pañhâ . . . |

bhikkhû siyâ vîsatiyâ samâgatâ, kammaṃ kareyyuṃ
samaggasaññino,

bhikkhu siyâ dvâdasayojane t̥hito, kammañ ca taṃ
kuppeyya vaggapaccayâ : pañhâ . . . |

padavîtihâramattena vâcâya bhañitena ca

sabbâni garukâni sappatikammâni catusat̥hiâpattiyo
âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |

nivattho antaravâsakena, diguṇaṃ saṃghâṭiṃ pâruo,

20 sabbâni tâni nissaggiyâni honti : pañhâ . . . |

na cāpi ñatti na ca pana kammavâcâ, na c' ehi bhikkhû
'ti jino avoca,

saraṇagamanam pi na tassa atthi, upasampadâ c' assa
akuppâ : pañhâ . . . |

itthiṃ hane na mâtaraṃ, purisañ ca na pitaraṃ hane,

haneyya anariyaṃ mando, tena cānantaraṃ phuse : pañ-
hâ . . . |

itthiṃ hane ca mâtaraṃ, purisañ ca pitaraṃ hane,

mâtaraṃ pitaraṃ hantvâ na tenānantaraṃ phuse : pañ-
hâ . . . |

- acodayitvâ asârayitvâ asammukhîbhûtassa kareyya kammaṃ,
 katañ ca kammaṃ sukataṃ bhaveyya, kârako ca saṃgho
 anâpattiko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
 codayitvâ sârayitvâ sammukhîbhûtassa kareyya kammaṃ,
 katañ ca kammaṃ akataṃ bhaveyya, kârako ca saṃgho
 25 sâpattiko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
 chindantassa âpatti, chindantassa anâpatti,
 châdentassa âpatti, châdentassa anâpatti : pañhâ . . . |
 saccaṃ bhaṇanto garukaṃ, musâ ca lahu bhâsato,
 musâ bhaṇanto garukaṃ, saccañ ca lahu bhâsato : pañhâ . . . |
 adhiṭṭhitaṃ rajanâya rattam kappakatam pi santam
 paribhuñjantassa âpatti : pañhâ . . . |
 atthaṃgate suriye bhikkhu mamsâni khâdati,
 na ummattako na ca pana khittacitto na câpi so vedanaṭṭo
 bhaveyya,
 na c' assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito :
 pañhâ . . . |
 na rattacitto na ca pana theyyacitto na câpi so paramma-
 ranâya cetayi,
 salâkaṃ dentassa hoti chejjaṃ, paṭigaṇhantassa thullaccayaṃ : pañhâ . . . |
 30 na câpi âraññakaṃ sâsaṅkasammataṃ na câpi saṃghena
 sammuti dinnâ,
 na c' assa kaṭhinaṃ atthataṃ, tatth' eva cîvaram nikkhitvâ
 gaccheyya adḍhayojanam,
 tass' eva aruṇam uggacchantassa anâpatti : pañhâ . . . |
 kâyikâni na vâcasikâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
 apubbaṃ acarimaṃ âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 vâcasikâni na kâyikâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
 apubbaṃ acarimaṃ âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 tiss' itthiyo methunaṃ taṃ na seve tayo purise tayo ca
 anariyapaṇḍake,
 na câcare methunaṃ byañjanasmim, chejjaṃ siyâ
 methunadhammapaccayâ : pañhâ . . . |
 mâtaram cîvaram yâce no saṃghassa pariṇatam,
 35 ken' assa hoti âpatti anâpatti ca nâtake : pañhâ . . . |

kuddho ârâdhako hoti, kuddho hoti garahiyo,
atha ko nâma so dhammo yena kuddho pasamsiyo :
pañhâ . . . |

tuttho ârâdhako hoti, tuttho hoti garahiyo,
atha ko nâma so dhammo yena tuttho garahiyo :
pañhâ . . . |

saṃghâdisesaṃ thullaccayaṃ pâcittiyaṃ pâṭidesaniyaṃ
dukkataṃ âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |

ubho paripuñṇavisativassâ, ubhinnaṃ ekupajjhâyo ekâ-
cariyo ekakammavâcâ :

eko upasampanno eko anupasampanno : pañhâ . . . |
akappakataṃ nâpi rajanâya rattam tena nivattho yena-
kâmaṃ vajeyya,

na c' assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito :
40 pañhâ . . . |

na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,
âpajjati garukaṃ na lahukaṃ tañ ca paribhogapaccayâ :
pañhâ . . . |

na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,
âpajjati lahukaṃ na garukaṃ tañ ca paribhogapaccayâ :
pañhâ . . . |

âpajjati garukaṃ sâvasesaṃ, châdeti anâdariyaṃ paṭicca,
na bhikkhunî, no ca phuseyya vajjam : pañhâ mesâ
kusalehi cintitâ. |

Sedamocakagâthâ nitthitâ. tass' uddânaṃ :

asamvâso, avissajji, dasa ca, anukkhittako,
upeti dhammaṃ, ubbhakkhakaṃ, tato saññâcîkâ ca dve, |
na kâyikañ ca garukaṃ, na kâyikaṃ na vâcasikaṃ,
anâlapanto, sikkhâ ca, ubho ca, caturô janâ, |
itthi, telañ ca, nissaggi, bhikkhû ca, padavîtiyo,
nivattho ca, na ca ñatti, na mâtaraṃ pitaraṃ hane, |
acodayitvâ, codayitvâ, chindantaṃ, saccam eva ca, .
adhiṭṭhitañ c', atthamgate, na rattam, na câraññakaṃ, |
kâyikavâcasikâ, tiss' itthi câpi, mâtaraṃ,
kuddho ârâdhako, tuttho, saṃghâdisesâ ca, ubho, |
akappakataṃ, na deti, na det', âpajjati garuṃ :
sedamocanîkâ gâthâ pañhâ viññûvibhâvitâ 'ti. |

XIX.

Cattâri kammâni apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. imâni cattâri kammâni katih' âkârehi vipajjanti. imâni cattâri kammâni pañcah' âkârehi vipajjanti vatthuto vâ ñattito vâ anussâvanato vâ sîmato vâ parisato vâ. ||1||

kathaṃ vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. sammukhâkaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ asamukhâ karoti: vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. paṭipucchâkaraṇīyaṃ kammaṃ appaṭipucchâ karoti: vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. paṭiññâya-karaṇīyaṃ kammaṃ appaṭiññâya karoti . . . sativinayârahassa amûlḥavinayaṃ deti . . . amûlḥavinayârahassa tassapâpiyyasikâkammaṃ karoti . . . tassapâpiyyasikâkammârahassa tajjanīyakammaṃ karoti . . . tajjanīyakammârahassa nissayakammaṃ karoti . . . nissayakammârahassa pabbâjanīyakammaṃ karoti . . . pabbâjanīyakammârahassa paṭisâraṇīyakammaṃ karoti . . . paṭisâraṇīyakammârahassa ukkhepanīyakammaṃ karoti . . . ukkhepanīyakammârahassa parivâsaṃ deti . . . parivâsârahaṃ mûlâya paṭikassati . . . mûlâya paṭikassanârahassa mânattaṃ deti . . . mânattârahaṃ abbheti . . . abbhânârahaṃ upasampâdeti . . . anuposathe uposathaṃ karoti . . . apavâraṇâya pavâreti: vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. evaṃ vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. ||2||

kathaṃ ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah' âkârehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum na parâmasati, saṃghaṃ na p., puggalaṃ na p., ñattim na parâmasati, pacchâ vâ ñattim ṭhapeti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. ||3||

kathaṃ anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah'

âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum na parâmasati, saṅghaṃ na p., puggalaṃ na p., sâvanam hâpeti, akâle vâ sâveti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. ||4||

kathaṃ sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti: atikhuddakaṃ sîmaṃ sammannati, atimahatiṃ sîmaṃ sammannati, khaṇḍanimittam s. s., châyânimittam s. s., animittam s. s., bahisîme ṭhito s. s., nadiyâ s. s., samudde s. s., jâtassare s. s., sîmâya sîmaṃ sambhindati, sîmâya sîmaṃ ajjhottharati. imehi ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ||5||

kathaṃ parisato kammâni vipajjanti. dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando âhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme — pa — dasavaggakaraṇe kamme — pa — vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânaṃ chando âhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. imehi dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. ||6||

catuvaggakaraṇe kamme cattâro bhikkhû pakatattâ kammappattâ, avasesâ pakatattâ chandârahâ. yassa saṅgho kammaṃ karoti so n' eva kammappatto nâpi chandâraho, api ca kammâraho.

pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme pañca bhikkhû . . .

dasavaggakaraṇe kamme dasa bhikkhû . . .

vîsativaggakaraṇe kamme vîsati bhikkhû . . . api ca kammâraho. ||7||

cattāri kammāni apalokanakammaṃ ñattikammaṃ ñattidutiyakammaṃ ñatticatutthakammaṃ. imāni cattāri kammāni katīh' ākārehi vipajjanti. imāni cattāri kammāni pañcah' ākārehi vipajjanti vatthuto vā ñattito vā anussāvanato vā sīmato vā parisato vā. ||8||

kathaṃ vatthuto kammāni vipajjanti. paṇḍakaṃ upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. theyya-saṃvāsakaṃ upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. titthiyapakkantakaṃ . . . tiracchānagataṃ . . . mātughātakaṃ . . . pitughātakaṃ . . . arahantaghātakaṃ . . . bhikkhunīdūsakaṃ . . . saṃghabhedakaṃ . . . lohit-uppādakaṃ . . . ubhatobyañjanaṃ . . . ūnavisativassaṃ puggalaṃ upasampādeti : vatthuvipannaṃ adhammakammaṃ. evaṃ vatthuto kammāni vipajjanti. ||9||

kaṭhaṃ ñattito . . . (= § § 3-6) . . . imehi dvādasahi ākārehi parisato kammāni vipajjanti. ||10||

apalokanakammaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, ñattikammaṃ . . . ñattidutiyakammaṃ . . . ñatticatutthakammaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati. apalokanakammaṃ pañca ṭhānāni gacchati, ñattikammaṃ nava ṭh. g., ñattidutiyakammaṃ satta ṭh. g., ñatticatutthakammaṃ satta ṭhānāni gacchati. ||11||

apalokanakammaṃ katamāni pañca ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ bhaṇḍukaṃ brahmadāṇḍaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva pañcamā. apalokanakammaṃ imāni pañca ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñattikammaṃ katamāni nava ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ uposathaṃ pavāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ paṭiggahaṃ paccukkaḍḍhanaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva navamaṃ. ñattikammaṃ imāni nava ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñattidutiyakammaṃ katamāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ uddharaṇaṃ desanaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva sattamaṃ. ñattidutiyakammaṃ imāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati.

ñatticatutthakammaṃ katamāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. osāraṇaṃ nissāraṇaṃ sammutiṃ dānaṃ niggahaṃ samanubbhāsaṇaṃ kammalakkhaṇaṃ ñeva sattamaṃ. ñatticatutthakammaṃ imāni satta ṭhānāni gacchati. ||12||

catuvaggakaraṇe kamme cattāro bhikkhū . . . (=§ 7)

. . . pañcavaggakarane kamme . . . dasavaggakarane kamme
 . . . vīsativaggakarane kamme . . . api ca kammāraho. ||13||
 kammavaggo niṭṭhito paṭhamo. ||1||

dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ
 paññattaṃ saṃghasutṭhutaṃ saṃghaphāsaṃsutaṃ. ime dve
 atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ pañ-
 ñattaṃ. dve atthavase paṭicca . . . dummaṅkūnaṃ pugga-
 lānaṃ niggaḥāya pesalānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ.
 ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhā-
 padaṃ paññattaṃ. dve atthavase paṭicca . . . diṭṭhadhammi-
 kānaṃ āsavānaṃ saṃvarāya saṃparāyikānaṃ āsavānaṃ paṭi-
 ghātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ verānaṃ saṃvarāya
 saṃparāyikānaṃ verānaṃ paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammi-
 kānaṃ vajjānaṃ saṃvarāya saṃparāyikānaṃ vajjānaṃ
 paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ bhayānaṃ saṃvarāya
 saṃparāyikānaṃ bhayānaṃ paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammi-
 kānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃvarāya saṃparāyikānaṃ
 akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭighātāya . . . gihīnaṃ anu-
 kampāya pāpicchānaṃ pakkhupacchedāya . . . appasannā-
 naṃ pasādāya pasannānaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya . . . saddham-
 maṭṭhitīyā vinayānuggahāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca
 tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ.

atthavasavaggo niṭṭhito dutiyo. ||2||

dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ pātīmokkhaṃ
 paññattaṃ — la — pātīmokkhuddeso paññatto, pātīmokkha-
 ṭhapanānaṃ paññattaṃ, pavāraṇā paññattā, pavāraṇāṭhapanānaṃ
 paññattaṃ, tajjanīyakammaṃ paññattaṃ, nissayakammaṃ
 p., pabbājānīyakammaṃ p., paṭisāraṇīyakammaṃ p., ukkhe-
 paṇīyakammaṃ p., parivāsādānaṃ p., mūlāya paṭikassanā
 paññattā, mānattadānaṃ paññattaṃ, abbhānaṃ p., osāraṇīyaṃ
 p., nissāraṇīyaṃ p., upasampadā p., apalokanakammaṃ p.,
 ñattikammaṃ p., ñattidutiyakammaṃ p., ñatticatutthakam-
 maṃ paññattaṃ.

paññattivaggo niṭṭhito tatiyo. ||3||

appaññatte paññattaṃ, paññatte anupaññattaṃ, sammukhā-
 vinayo paññatto, sativinayo paññatto, amūlḥavinayo paññatto,

paṭiññātakaraṇaṃ paññattaṃ, yebhuyyasikā paññattā, tassa-pāpiyyasikā paññattā, tiṇavattthārako paññatto saṃgha-suttthutāya saṃghaphāsutāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto. dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto dummañkūnaṃ . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saddhammatṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. ime dve atthavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānaṃ tiṇavattthārako paññatto.

paññattavaggo niṭṭhito catuttho. ||4||

nava saṃgahā vatthusaṃgaho vipattisaṃgaho āpattisaṃgaho nidānasamgaho puggalasaṃgaho khandhasamgaho samuttthānasamgaho adhikaraṇasaṃgaho samathasaṃgaho 'ti. ||1||

adhikaraṇe samuppanne sace ubho attapaccatthikā āgacchanti ubhinnam pi vatthu ārocāpetabbam, ubhinnam pi vatthum ārocāpetvā ubhinnam pi paṭiññā sotabbā, ubhinnam pi paṭiññā sutvā ubho pi vattabbā: amhākaṃ imasmim adhikaraṇe vūpasamite ubho pi tuṭṭhā bhavissathā 'ti. sace āhamsu: ubho pi tuṭṭhā bhavissāmā 'ti, saṃghena taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ paṭicchitabbam. sace alajjussannā hoti parisā, ubbāhikāya vūpasametabbam. sace bālussannā hoti parisā, vinayadharo pariyesitabbo. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanaena taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasammati tathā taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametabbam. ||2||

vatthu jānitabbam, gottam jānitabbam, nāmaṃ jānitabbam, āpatti jānitabbā. methunadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pārājikan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. adinnādānan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pārājikan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. manussaviggaho 'ti . . . uttarimanussadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pārājikan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. sukka-visatṭhiti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. kāyasamsaggo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti ca. duṭṭhullavācā 'ti . . . attakāman ti . . . sañcarittan ti . . . saññācīkāya kuṭikārāpanan ti . . . mahallakaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpanan ti . . . bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamsanān ti . . . bhikkhum aññabhāgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desaṃ lesamattaṃ upādāya pārājikena dhammena anu-

ddhamsanan ti . . . saṃghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvata-
tatiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . bhe-
dakānuvattakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāvata-tiyaṃ samanubhā-
sanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . dubbacassa bhikkhuno
yāvata-tiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . .
kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvata-tiyaṃ samanubhāsanāya na
ppaṭinissajjanan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghādiseso 'ti
nāmañ c'eva āpatti ca. — pa —. anādariyaṃ paṭicca
udake uccāraṃ vā passavaṃ vā kheḷaṃ vā karaṇan ti vatthu
c' eva gottañ ca, dukkaṭan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti cā 'ti. ||3||
navasaṃgahavaggo niṭṭhito pañcama. ||5||

tass' uddānaṃ :

apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyaṃ, catutthena ca,
vatthu-ñatti-anussāvanam, sīmā-parisam eva ca,|
sammukhā, paṭipucchā ca, paṭiññā, vinayāraho,
vatthu-saṃgha-puggalañ ca, ñattinaṃ, pacchā ñatti ca,|
vatthu-saṃgha-puggalañ ca, sāvanaṃ, akālena ca,
atikhuddakā, mahantā ca, khaṇḍa-cchāyā-'nimittakā,|
bahi-nadī-samudde ca, jātassare ca, bhindati,
ajjhottharati sīmāya, catu-pañcavaggikā,|
dasa-vīsativaggā ca, anāhaṭā ca, āhaṭā,
kammappattā, chandārahā, kammārahā ca puggalā,|
apalokanaṃ pañcatṭhānaṃ, ñatti ca navatṭhānikā,
ñattidutiyaṃ sattatṭhānaṃ, catutthā sattatṭhānikā,|
suṭṭhu phāsu ca, dummañkūnaṃ pesalā cāpi, āsavā,
vera-vajja-bhayañ c' eva, akusalaṃ, gihīnañ ca
pāpicchā, appasannānaṃ pasannā, dhammatṭhapanā
vinayānuggahā c' eva, pātimokkh,' uddesena cā,|
pātimokkhañ ca ṭhapanā, pavāraṇaṃ ca, ṭhapanam,
tajjanīyā, nissayañ ca, pabbājaniya-paṭisāraṇī,|
ukkhepana-parivāsaṃ, mūla-mānatta-abbhānaṃ,
osāraṇam, nissāraṇam, tath' eva upasampadā,|
apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyañ ca, catutthakaṃ,
appaññatte, 'nupaññattam, sammukhāvīnayo, sati,|
amūḷha-paṭi-yebhuyya-pāpiyya-tiṇavatthāraṇam,
vatthu, vipatti, āpatti, nidānaṃ, puggalena ca,|

khandhā c' eva, samuṭṭhānā, adhikaraṇam eva ca,
samathā, saṃgahā c' eva, nāma-āpattikā tathā 'ti |

Parivāro niṭṭhito.

Pubbācariyamaggañi ca pucchitvā 'va tahiṃ tahiṃ
Dīpanāmo mahāpañño sutadharo vicakkhaṇo |
imaṃ vitthārasaṃkhepaṃ sajjhāmaggena majjhime
cintayitvā likhāpesi sissakānaṃ sukhāvahaṃ. |
Parivāraṇ ti yaṃ vuttaṃ sabbaṃ vatthum salakkhaṇaṃ
atthaṃ atthena saddhamme dhammaṃ dhammena paññatte |
sāsaṇaṃ parivāresi Jambudīpaṃ va sāgāro.
Parivāraṃ aḷānanto kuto dhammavinicchayaṃ. |
vipatti vatthu paññatti anupaññatti puggalo
ekato ubhato c' eva lokapaṇṇattivajjato. |
yassa jāyati vimati Parivārena chijjati.
cakkavatti mahāsene, migamajjhe va kesarī, |
ravi raṃsiparikiṇṇo, cando tāragāṇe yathā,
Brahmā Brahmaṃparisāya, gaṇamaḷḷhe va nāyako :
evaṃ saddhammavinayo Parivārena sobhatīti. |

VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE
COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 378 (Sinhalese writing).

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 949 (Burmese writing).

D : BUDDHAGHOSA'S *Atthakathā* : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

I. 1. *Pārāj.* 1. The list of Theras is quoted in the *Samantapāsādikā*, see vol. iii. p. 313. —v. 2, *Itṭiyo* and *Iddhiyo* AC, *Itṭiyo* B. —*Uṭṭiyo* AC, *Uttiyo* B. —v. 5, *Devatthero* B, *Revatth°* AC. —v. 9, *Puppanāmo*, *Pubbanāmo* AC, *Pupphanāmo*, *Phussanāmo* B. —v. 12, *Puppanāmo*, *Pubbanāmo* AC, *Phussanāmo* B.

Aniyata 2. After *raho* B inserts *paṭicchanne āsane nālamkammaniye*.

Nissaggiya 1. Before *dhāresuṃ* B inserts *dasāhātikkantaṃ*.

Nissaggiya 8 (beginning of the paragraph). After *gahapatikaṃ* B inserts *vā gahapatāniṃ vā*.

After the tenth *Nissaggiya* (at the end of the first *Vagga*) B has the following *Uddāna* : *atirekaekarattañ ca akālaporāṇadhovanam paṭiggahañ ca tañ c' eva viññatti ca taduttariṃ dve appavāritā c' eva tikkhattuṃ codanāya vā 'ti*.

After the twentieth *Nissaggiya* B has the *Uddāna* : *missakam suddamkañ c' eva tūlañ cam anuvassakam purāna-*

santhatañ c' eva lomâtihâraṇena ca dhovaṇaṃ rūpiyaṃ c' eva dve ca nānappakâraṃ. —After the thirtieth Nissaggiya : atirekapattaṃ onabandhanena ca bhesajjaṃ sâṭakañ c' eva kupitena acchindanena ca dve tantavâyâ c' eva acceka-civarena ca chârattaṃ vippavâsena attano ca parinâmeti dve pi duve pattâni bhesajjaṃ vassikâdânapaṇcamam sâmaṃ vimkappa accekuppaṃ chârattasamghikena pariṇatan ti. —The general Uddâna of the Nissaggiyas is wanting in B. In the same way B gives in the Pâcittiya section Uddânas after each Vagga instead of the general Uddâna at the end of the whole section, which is given in AC.

Pâcittiya 9. samuṭṭhâti — la — AC, samuṭṭhâti — pe — adinnâdânasamuṭṭhâne B.

Pâcittiya 18. Sâvatthiyâ AC, Vesâliyâ B.

Pâcittiya 57. channaṃ anupaññattiyo A, cha anup° BC. The Suttavibhaṅga has only five anupaññattis; perhaps the ordinance contained in Mahāvagga V. 13. 13 is counted as the sixth.

Pâcittiya 73. mohesum B, bhikkhum mohesum AC.

Uddâna of the Pâcittiya section. v. 1, sahaseyyâ A, samâseyyâ B. I have written padaseyyâ, comp. vol. iv. p. 33. —v. 6. ca (after apanidhena) is wanting in the MSS.

Sekhiya 43. kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato AC, k° ca v° ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti samanubhâsane B.

2. Pâcittiya 46. santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ deest in AC.

Pâcittiya 48. âpatti dukkaṭassa AC, payoge dukkaṭam B.

Pâcittiya 50. payoge dukkaṭam AC, âpatti dukkaṭassa B.

Pâcittiya 60. apanidhe AC, apanidhite B.

8. sajjhânam° AC, sajjhâyam° B.

II. 1. Bhikkhunivibhaṅga, Pâc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pâcittiya 79. sokavassam AC, sokâvassam B.

2. Pâc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pâc. 79. sokavassam AC, sokâvassam B.

10. After the Saṃghâdisesa section B has the following words: yathâ heṭṭhâ tathâ vitthâretabbam, paccayam eva nânâkaraṇam.

III. v. 1, iti vinicchayâ D.— 2, nâyati ACD (“paññâyati” D), jâyati B.— 3, pâramim B.— 6, niyati AC, ñiyati B.

—khandhakâya ca mâtikâ ti khandhakâ yâ ca mâtikâ ti attho, ayam eva vâ pâtho D.— 7, samuṭṭhānaṃ niyato k° AC, samuṭṭhanti (corr. to °ṭṭhānā) niyato k° B, samuṭṭhānaniyato katan ti samuṭṭhānaṃ niyato kataṃ niyatakataṃ niyata-samuṭṭhānaṃ ti attho D.— 56, sammukhâ dhammadesanâ B.

IV. 5. 3. After ñattiyâ dukkaṭaṃ B inserts dvîhi kamma-vâcâhi dukkaṭaṃ.

17. vinibbhajjivâ vinibbhajjivâ AC, vinibhujjivâ, vini-bbhujjivâ vinibbhujjivâ, vinibhujjhivâ vinibhujjhivâ B.

18. The combination “vivâdâdhikaraṇaṃ ca âpattâdhikaraṇaṃ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṃ ca” is wanting in the MSS. here as well as in chap. 19.

20. The section commencing ‘kathaṃ siyâ samathâ adhi-karaṇehi sammanti,’ etc., I leave entirely as it is in A, and I content myself with giving here the readings in which B and C differ from that MS. For deciding whether we have to read ‘sammati’ or ‘na sammati’ I dare not rely upon speculations of my own. Buddhaghosa unfortunately has no comment on this section. —sammukh° vivâd°: na s° B. —samm° kicc°: na s° BC. —sativ° kicc°: sammati B. —amûlh° kicc°: sammati B. —paṭiññ° âpatt°: na s° BC. —paṭiññ° kicc°: sammati B. —tassap° kicc°: sammati B. —tiṅ° kicc°: sammati B.

V. BUDDHAGHOSA: samukkaṭṭhapadānaṃ kati âpattiyo ’ti yâtiyâni tattha samukkaṭṭhâni uttamâni padâni vuttâni tesam samukkaṭṭhapadānaṃ uttamapadānaṃ samkhepato kati âpattiyo honti. yena yena hi padena yâ yâ âpatti paññattâ sâ sâ tassa tassa padassa âpattiti vuccati, tena vuttaṃ samukkaṭṭhapadānaṃ kati âpattiyo ’ti. dve âpattiyo ’ti ûnavisativassam upasampâdentassa pâcittiyam sesesu sabba-padesu dukkaṭaṃ. tisso ’ti nassant’ ete vinassant’ ete ko tehi attho ’ti vadato bhedapurekkhârânaṃ uposathakaraṇe thullaccayam, ukkhittakena saddhi uposathikaraṇe (sic) pâcittipam (sic) sesesu dukkaṭaṃ ti, evaṃ uposathamkhandhake tisso âpattiyo, etc.

VI. 2. saññâvimokkho, na saññâvimokkho AC, °kkhâ, na °kkhâ B. Buddhagh.: sacittakâ âpatti saññâvimokkhâ, acittakâ no saññâvimokkhâ. —The MSS. vary between atth’

âpatti . . . âpajjati, and atth' âpattim . . . âpajjati. Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the first words of chap. 3, says : atth' âpatti tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjatīti atthi âpatti yaṃ tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjatīti attho. —lajjino ca yâcati AC, lajjino ca na yâcati B. —pakkâlakam AC, pakkhallakam B.

3. The words 'pâpasamâcarâ dissanti c' eva suyyanti ca' are wanting in B. —âgâlâya AC, âgâlâya B. BUDDHAGH. : âgâlâya ceteyyâ 'ti âgâlâya dalhabhâvâya ceteyya. tajjanika-kammâdikatassa vattam na pûrayato icchamâno samgho ukkhepaniyakammam kareyyâ 'ti attho. —°phenakâ AC. Table of Contents, agâlha° AC, âgâlha° B.

4. sâmukkamsâ AC, sâmmukajjhâhâ B. BUDDH. : cattâro samukkamsîti cattâro mahâpadesâ, te hi bhagavatâ anuppanne vatthusmim sayam ukkasitvâ ukkhipitvâ ṭhapitattâ samukkamsâ 'ti vuccanti. —After cattâro pubbakiccâ B inserts cattâro pubbakaraṇâ.

5. duppaṭivinodayâ, °dayo the MSS. —aggiparicitam, sathaparicitam etc. the MSS. here as in Cullav. V. 5. 2. Read, °parijitam. —nippaṭabijañ AC, nibbaṭṭab°. Comp. vol. i. p. 383. —After 'adhiṭṭhânuposatho' B goes on, sâ-maggiuposatho pavâraṇâ ceva pañcamo. —Table of Contents (last line), suddhipañcakâ B.

6. After 'cha anuvâdamûlâni' B inserts, cha sârâniyâ dhammâ.

7. âvakadhaññâni B. —B omits 'bhikkhussa hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ.' BUDDHAGH. : bhikkhussa na hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ hoti âpatti paṭikâtabbâ ti imâni tîṇi sattakâni dve adhammikâni ekam dhammikam. tâni tîṇi pi Campeyyakhandhake niddiṭṭhâni.

10. dasa ant° diṭṭhi the MSS., instead of dasavatthukâ a° d° ? —adhikaraṇe na ca ABC (in the last paragraph of the description of the Paṇḍita). —(In the first paragraph of the dasavassâ bhikkhunî) pabbâjetabbâ upasampâdetabbâ B. This paragraph and the next one stand in a strange contradiction to the 74th and 75th Bhikkhunî-Pâcittiya rules.—Before gihigatâya B inserts, bhikkhuniyâ.

VIII. 1. 5, tam byâkaraṇam tam vacanapatham nisâmayitvâ paṭipajjema hitâ (hitâya C) no siyâ AC, tvam byâkaraṇa

ta vacanapatham nis° paṭipajjema hitāya tositāyā ti B.— 12, yathākatham B constantly here and in the following chapters. — 15, 16, dve ca anuddhamsanā dve bhedā B.— 16, ujjhāpanena pācittiyam piṇḍapātam gaṇ° B (omitting ca after vikāle).— 19, khuddakāni ca vuccare B.— 2. 7, Before sūpaṃ B inserts bhikkhu.— 10, sodasā ti soḷasa D.— 21, dve aniyatehi attha AC, dvīhi aniyatehi atthamaṃ B, dve aniyatehi atthaman ti D.— 46, ca yaṃ B, sayam AC.— 51, mukham sañcamasamvaro AC, mukhasamsayamasamvaro B.

IX. 1. 10, āpattādh° āpatti AC, āp. na āpatti B. Comp. Cullav. IV. 14. 14.— 11, bhedakānuvattikā bhikkhu . . . na paṭinissajjanti AC, bhedakānuvattakā bhikkhūni . . . na paṭinissajjanti B. The rule alluded to (Samgh. 11) refers to both Bhikkhus and Bhikkhunis; probably, therefore, we ought to read, bhedakānuvattakā . . . na paṭinissajjanti.

X. 1. 8, lajjisu katā AC, lajjisū vuttā B. —vuttānusandhitena ABC. BUDDH.: vatthānusandhitena kāraye ti vattānusandhinā kāraye, yā assa vattena saddhi paṭiññā sandhiyati tāya paṭiññāya kāraye ti attho.

XI. § 2, BUDDHAGHOSA: tattha diṭṭham diṭṭhenā 'ti gāthāya ayam attho: eken' eko mātugāmena saddhim ekatthānato nikkhamanto vā pavisanto vā diṭṭho, so taṃ pārājikena codeti. itaro tassa dassanaṃ anujānāti, taṃ pana dassanaṃ paṭicca pārājikaṃ na upeti na paṭijānāti. evam ettha yan tena diṭṭhan taṃ tassa diṭṭho mayā 'ti iminā diṭṭhavacanena sameti. yasmā pana itaro taṃ dassanaṃ paṭicca dosaṃ na paṭijānāti tasmā asuddhaparisaṅkito hoti, amūlaka-parisaṅkito 'ti attho. tassa puggalassa suddho ahan ti paṭiññāya tena saddhim uposatho kātabbo (kāretabbo AC, kātabbo B). —UDDĀNA, gati codanakaṇḍamhi sāsanaṃ paṭhāpayan ti AC, tati cod° sāsanaṃ paṭiṭṭhayan ti B.

XII. 1, After yathāpaṭiññāya kāretabbo B inserts, na codako hāsetabbo.— 3, v. 4, sace ACD, sa ve B.— vv. 3, 7 Instead of paññattikusalo, paññattiyā ca kusalo we probably have to read, saññattikusalo, saññattiyā ca kusalo.— v. 7, sace AC, sa ve B.

XIII. 6, appataññū A, appakataññū C, appassuto appakataññū B.— 7, kāretabbo tena pavāraṇā AC, kātabbo t° p° B

constantly. I have written *kāretabbā*. Comp. *Buddhaghosa's* note at XI. 2.

XIV. 1. The third of the four questions which open this chapter (*kinti k° anattatam*), is left out in AB. —*undriyati AC, uṭṭhahati B, udriyati D* (in the note on *Mahāvagga VII. 1. 5*).— 4, *anādiyam d° A, anādariyam d° C, ânādiyad° B. —undriyyati AC, udriṭṭhāyati B.*— 7. 1, *saṃghā vinā, puggalā* (or *puggalo*) *vinā B* constantly, *saṃghādhinā, puggalādhinā AC.* —*UDDĀNA* : *palibodhā vinā simāya A, balibodhā vinā* (corrected into *dhinā*) *simāya C, palibodhā ca vini simā ca B.* —*parivāram niṭṭhitam AC, parivāsam n° B.* (The commentary has here : *Samantapāsādikāya samvaṇṇanāya paññattivaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā*).

XV. 2. 4, *omaddakārako AC, omakārako B.*— 5, Before *na kkkhamati B* inserts, *saṃgham paṭimānam.* —*uṭṭhāpetabbā A, upaṭṭhāpetabbo C, upaṭṭhāpetabbā B, upetabbā D.*— 7, *sampañ ca AC, sampañ ca or samphañ ca B, sambhañ ca* (“*niratthakakatham*”) *D.*— 4. 9, *pañhāpucchā* the MSS. almost constantly.— 10, *aññambyākaraṇā* the MSS. almost constantly.— 5. 5, *katamehi pañcahi B.*— 6, *asāsetum AC, amūāpetum B.* —After *pekkhetum B* inserts *pasīditum.*— 9. 3, *paṭiṭhiyati AC, paṭitthiyati B.*

XVII. 13, *dhaññaraso* the MSS.— 21, *saṃgaho* (°*ho* corrected into °*hā C*) the MSS.— 27, Probably we should read, *pācittiyena dukkaṭā* (leaving out *kati*). Comp. v. 25.— 77 seqq., *vinayāni AC, visayāni B* constantly.

XVIII. 5, *kammaṃ AC, dhammaṃ B.* —*paripucchāmāno A, paripucchamāno C, paripucchimāno B.* —*atthasamhitam B.*— 14, *tayo pārājikā honti B.*— 17, *nissaggiye B.* —*āpajjeyya B.*— 18, *visatiyo B.* —*kareyya B.*— 28, *santatam B.*— 35, *yācato ca saṃghassa B.*— 40, *pajjheyya A, pajjeyya C, vajjeyya B.*— 42, *tena vijjati B.*

XIX. 5. 2, *vūpasame pi* (*pi* corrected into *na C*) *AC, vūpasamate B.*

CONCLUDING STANZAS.—v. 1, *maggāññu AC, maggañ ca B.*— 2, *sikkhākānam AC, sissakānam B.*— 3, *sabhāvattam* (°*vattham C*) *AC, sabbam vatthum B.*— 5 °*vajjato AC, °vajjake B.*

END OF VOL. V.

STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS, PRINTERS, HERTFORD.